MINUTES OF

REGIONAL RESOURCE STEWARDSHIP COUNCIL MEETING

January 18, 2001 Nashville, Tennessee

Present

- 1. Mr. Jimmy Barnett
- 2. Senator Roger Bedford, Jr.
 - 3. Mr. Lee Baker
 - 4. Mr. Austin Carroll
 - 5. Mr. Phil Comer
 - 6. Ms. Ann Coulter
- 7. Mr. Jim Creighton (Council Consultant)
 - 8. Mr. Karl Dudley
 - 9. Mr. Bill Forsyth
 - 10. Ms. Julie Hardin
 - 11. Dr. Kathryn J. Jackson (DFO)
 - 12. Mr. Al Mann
 - 13. Mr. W. C. Nelson
 - 14. Ms. Elaine Patterson
 - 15. Mr. Bruce Shupp
- 16. Mayor Eddie L. Smith, Jr. (Council Chair)
 - 17. Dr. Stephen A. Smith
 - 18. Mr. Jim Sutphin
 - 19. Dr. Paul F. Teague

Absent

- 1. Mayor Thomas Griffith
 - 2. Ms. Miles Mennell
- 3. Mr. Herman Morris, Jr.

Contents

- 1. Transcript
- 2. Presentation by David Brown, America Outdoors
 - 3. Presentation by Fred Alexander, Duke Power
- 4. Presentation by Jason Walls, Swain County Economic Development Commission

Approved by		
	Chair	

1	
2	REGIONAL RESOURCE STEWARDSHIP COUNCIL MEETING
3	JANUARY 18, 2001
4	
5	
6	
7	LOCATION:
8	SHERATON NASHVILLE DOWNTOWN HOTEL 623 UNION STREET
9	NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE 37219
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	REPORTED BY:
16	KIMBERLY J. NIXON, RPR NATIONAL REPORTING AGENCY
17	1255 MARKET STREET CHATTANOOGA, TENNESSEE 37402
18	WWW.NATIONALREPORTING.COM 423.267.8059
19	800.261.8059 423.266.4447 (FAX)
20	423.200.4447 (1 //X)
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	REGIONAL RESOURCE STEWARDSHIP COUNCI
2	
3	MAYOR EDDIE L. SMITH, JR. (COUNCIL CHAIR)
4	SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD, JR.
5	MR. W. C. NELSON
6	MR. AL MANN
7	MAYOR THOMAS GRIFFITH
8	MR. BILL FORSYTH
9	MR. HERMAN MORRIS, JR.
10	MR. JIM SUTPHIN
11	MS. ELAINE PATTERSON
12	MR. LEE BAKER
13	MR. JIMMY BARNETT
14	MR. AUSTIN CARROLL
15	MR. KARL DUDLEY
16	MR. PHIL COMER
17	MS. ANN COULTER
18	MS. JULIE HARDIN
19	MS. MILES MENNELL
20	MR. BRUCE SHUPP
21	DR. STEPHEN A. SMITH
22	DR. PAUL F. TEAGUE
23	
24	
25	

1	TENNESSEE VALLEY AUTHORITY REPRESENTATIV
2	KATE JACKSON, Ph.D
3	EXECUTIVE VICE PRESIDENT TENNESSEE VALLEY AUTHORITY DESIGNATED FEDERAL OFFICE
4	400 WEST SUMMIT HILL DRIVE, WT11A-K KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE 37902
5	KNOAVILLE, TEININESSEE 37902
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

- 1 PROCEEDINGS
- 2 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Good morning.
- 3 Can we come to order, please?
- 4 Okay. We would like to thank all of
- 5 you for being here this morning. And this is our
- 6 first meeting of the year, as well as our first
- 7 meeting where we will be getting reports from --
- 8 recommendations from one of the subcommittees. The
- 9 water quality committee will be making a report, and
- 10 we will have Jim to do some details on that before
- 11 we get into that.
- 12 I would like to ask Austin to maybe
- 13 give us an update on what's going on with the
- 14 legislation thing, and if we have anyone else who
- 15 has something they would like to share with us at
- 16 this time, they could do that.
- 17 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Our committee
- 18 hasn't formally met, but I did get to talk with some
- 19 of the members last night and talked with some other
- 20 folks, so I'll give my perspective of an overview of
- 21 where we are in terms of legislation with 107th
- 22 Congress.
- 23 Of course, we have now a Republican
- 24 Administration and Republican House and Senate. I
- 25 think one of the things that could drive some things

- 1 in this Congress is that one of the main
- 2 contributors to President Bush's campaign, and I
- 3 understand he's very close to the CEO, is -- they
- 4 are -- is a company by the name of Enron, so they
- 5 are very much in favor of deregulation. They are a
- 6 buyer and seller in the market. I don't think they
- 7 even own any plants, but you could see some push to
- 8 break things open as far as deregulation from some
- 9 folks like Enron.
- 10 However, with what's going on in
- 11 California, I would think that purely a deregulation
- 12 bill this year would be dead on arrival. However,
- 13 we may see an Energy Policy Bill this year, and it
- 14 could have some things -- provisions in it which
- 15 could look like deregulation. And I really think
- 16 that we do need an Energy Policy Bill in this
- 17 company because of some things that are going on as
- 18 far as natural gas and energy prices and those kinds
- 19 of things. So it probably would be good to have an
- 20 Energy Policy Bill but -- so we will have to watch
- 21 what happens in an Energy Policy Bill because the
- 22 provisions could be somewhat onerous like
- 23 deregulation.
- Last year, as you-all were aware,
- 25 there was a bill introduced by Senator McConnell and

- 1 Senator Bunning which would have been -- it was
- 2 called Save the TVA Ratepayers' Bill or something
- 3 like that, which might actually have the contrary
- 4 effect. One of the major tensions of that bill was
- 5 that it would have permitted other power companies
- 6 to sell inside the Tennessee Valley without allowing
- 7 TVA to sell outside the Valley, and to me that would
- 8 have a similar effect to what's happened to Pacific
- 9 Gas & Electric in California where California was
- 10 deregulated and they allowed prices to go to the
- 11 market but they kept the amount that Pacific Gas &
- 12 Electric could sell to their customers for, and as a
- 13 result, I believe it -- I was told that Pacific Gas
- 14 & Electric went into default yesterday or at least
- 15 they are close to it financially. And, of course,
- 16 you-all are aware that they are having rolling
- 17 blackouts in California as of yesterday and today.
- 18 Back on the McConnell/Bunning bill,
- 19 as far as this year, a couple of folks and myself
- 20 had an opportunity to meet in Washington with their
- 21 key staffers who work on energy a couple of weeks
- 22 ago, and they seemed intent on introducing that bill
- 23 again this year.
- 24 I had an opportunity to talk with
- 25 Senator Bunning just briefly yesterday, he was in

- 1 Hopkinsville, and I asked him to not run that type
- 2 of bill this year and he indicated that there was
- 3 some intent on his part to do that anyway. I told
- 4 him I didn't think it was that politically smart
- 5 with what's going on in California and what's going
- 6 on with natural gas prices, but we will just have to
- 7 see how that works out. Senator Bunning, as I
- 8 understood it, is now off the Senate Energy
- 9 Committee and has gone to the Armed Services
- 10 Committee, so that could have some effect as well.
- 11 There is another bill -- there was
- 12 another bill that -- that was introduced or at least
- 13 batted around some last year, and that was a bill by
- 14 Senator Frist which would have expanded the TVA
- 15 board to nine members. I think there's a good
- 16 chance that bill will come back this year, and in my
- 17 opinion, that bill could have some life. So that's
- 18 about what I know in a nutshell, unless someone else
- 19 would like to make some comments.
- 20 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Austin, can I ask
- 21 a clarifying question? Does TVPPA have a stated
- 22 position about expanding the TVA board?
- 23 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: No. We, as
- 24 distributors, I think, feel like we need to stay out
- 25 of that.

- 1 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Do we have
- 2 anyone else who has anything that you heard that you
- 3 would like to share with us briefly? If not, then
- 4 we will move along with our agenda.
- 5 This being the first time that we
- 6 will have the recommendations coming from the water
- 7 quality subcommittee, I think it's appropriate that
- 8 Jim review the process for how we will handle that,
- 9 as well as review the agenda for today. So at this
- 10 time we will ask Jim to do that.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Thank you, Eddie.
- 12 First of all, as a resident of California I took a
- 13 good deal of grief last night, but as a neutral
- 14 facilitator I want to make it clear, I did not cause
- 15 the outage this morning. This is not hardball, this
- 16 is somebody else who ran into a power pole.
- 17 This is our first time for dealing
- 18 with recommendations from subcommittees, so I wanted
- 19 to review some of the thought process that went into
- 20 today's procedure and ask you to kind of look at how
- 21 today goes and we may want to revisit how we're
- 22 handling it. I'm open to any of your suggestions on
- 23 procedures here. And if we don't have anything
- 24 written up, if you decide we need to write something
- 25 up, let us know, but here's the thinking that went

- 1 in today.
- 2 Kind of some fundamentals we had to

- 3 deal with, one, and this is kind of an alert for --
- 4 particularly for subcommittees that are still to
- 5 come, first, if you're going to bring an item before
- 6 the Council we do need to at least have the title of
- 7 the item in the Federal Register. And that means
- 8 about 30 days beforehand we need to know that -- we
- 9 don't have to have the exact wording, but we do have
- 10 to say that the topic will be on the agenda.
- 11 And the way the agenda has been set
- 12 now is I take the first cut at it by phoning around
- 13 and talking to the subcommittee liaison people, the
- 14 TVA people who are liaisons. So as long as they
- 15 know you're planning to bring a topic, I will get
- 16 the alert on that. Then I draft up an agenda, then
- 17 Eddie sees it, and it goes through the whole
- 18 rigmarole. So as long as your liaison person knows
- 19 you plan to bring up a topic about -- knows that
- 20 about 30 days ahead of time, we're in good shape.
- 21 Second of all, you need to allow time
- 22 to get the recommendation out to committee members
- 23 in time for them to read it beforehand, just as a
- 24 courtesy. We managed -- you managed to get it about
- 25 a week this time, whatever, a week, two weeks,

- 1 whatever you can do, but allow time not for just
- 2 getting it to TVA, if you're having TVA do the
- 3 distribution, allow them a little time to get it
- 4 out.
- 5 Third, if you're a subcommittee you
- 6 need to do some thinking about what factual
- 7 information the Council is going to want in front of
- 8 it in order to be able to answer questions. So if
- 9 you just think about it in terms of, are they going
- 10 to want to know environmental impacts, are they
- 11 going to want to know physical impacts, are they
- 12 going to want to know operationally how it changes,
- 13 whatever you think they might want to know, try to
- 14 anticipate that because, otherwise, what might
- 15 happen is you bring it to the Council, that
- 16 information isn't available, and it's going to get
- 17 deferred to another meeting because people are not
- 18 comfortable making a decision until they get it.
- 19 So we're kind of leaving the
- 20 responsibility for now on you, the subcommittees,
- 21 and your TVA liaison. So if you need information
- 22 and you need TVA to do something, if you need
- 23 outside expertise, whatever it is, you have got to
- 24 take responsibility and make it happen because,
- 25 otherwise, you may find you get in front of the

- 1 Council and the Council is not ready to make a
- 2 decision because there's a big chunk of information
- 3 that's still out.
- 4 Fourth, as part of the Charter, this
- 5 is a -- this is chartered under the Federal Advisory
- 6 Committee Act and the public does have the
- 7 opportunity to comment under that Act, so we have to
- 8 provide for a public comment period, and this
- 9 morning we have it planned for approximately 11:00.
- 10 And let me describe kind of -- in a minute I'll
- 11 describe where it fits in the whole thing.
- The fifth point, before I go to the
- 13 specific procedures, is just a reminder that the
- 14 groundrules we adopted in the first meeting were
- 15 that we would attempt to make decisions by
- 16 consensus, and that didn't mean that everybody was
- 17 equally enthusiastic. Some might be just going
- 18 along with it because it's the best deal they think
- 19 they are ever going to get, but it doesn't mean we
- 20 take a majority vote and charge on.
- 21 And the reason is two-fold, both from
- 22 TVA's perspective and from the Council's
- 23 perspective. From TVA's perspective, if you give
- 24 the majority vote you've just handed them a hot
- 25 potato. They are no better off being handed a

- 1 majority vote, they are still going to offend
- 2 somebody no matter what they decide.
- From your perspective I can also tell
- 4 you that if you come in with a consensus, given the
- 5 organizations and the interests you represent, if
- 6 you come in with a consensus you have considerably
- 7 more impact than if it's -- a majority vote could
- 8 just be an artifact of how the committee got set up,
- 9 but if you come in with a consensus it has that much
- 10 more clout in TVA, it's that much more impressive.
- 11 Also, from their point of view, if they embrace it
- 12 they have a winner, they don't have a major
- 13 dissidence. So just be aware as we get into it this
- 14 afternoon that we're trying to come up with
- 15 something we can agree on. Some may agree
- 16 enthusiastically and some may agree grudgingly.
- 17 MR. AL MANN: What if we can't, then
- 18 we have to vote?
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: If we can't, then
- 20 we reach to try to -- according to our groundrules,
- 21 we then try to reach a consensus on how we're going
- 22 to handle it, are there additional facts we want --
- 23 we could by consensus, I suppose, decide to vote,
- 24 but from TVA's perspective, I assure you, just
- 25 handing them off a majority vote doesn't buy you

- 1 much, so I think we need to try.
- 2 I can tell you -- I think I may have
- 3 shared when we set the groundrules an experience I
- 4 had where the first recommendation that another
- 5 advisory group was dealing with had to do with
- 6 supplying power for people who couldn't afford it,
- 7 and there was one member of the Council who was
- 8 hanging in that the utility ought to do something
- 9 about it. Everybody else in that particular Council
- 10 said it's not the utility's business. We're not an
- 11 welfare agency, we're a power company. They hung in
- 12 and talked and talked and talked, and out of that
- 13 came the -- finally somebody said, well, you know,
- 14 it's the principle of the thing, I wouldn't mind
- 15 putting in a buck myself every month if -- to pay
- 16 for it, but the company shouldn't have to pay for
- 17 it, and that grew into about what 50 or 60 percent
- 18 of the utilities in the United States have now.
- 19 which is a checkoff thing on your power bill that
- 20 you can add a dollar to your bill that goes into a
- 21 pool for people who -- and it really grew out of
- 22 that one utility that hung in a few minutes longer
- 23 trying to deal with the minority viewpoint.
- 24 So I will encourage you, if I have to
- 25 I will use up a few chips trying to get you to hang

- 1 in and deal with it, but if in the final analysis we
- 2 can't, then we have to decide then what we're going
- 3 to do about it. That will be your decision.
- 4 Does that deal with it as well as I
- 5 can for the moment?
- 6 MR. AL MANN: Uh-huh.
- 7 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: And it's going to
- 8 be hard to anticipate how much time it takes to get
- 9 to consensus. So when we get into this kind of item
- 10 on the agenda, this is our best guess, but we're
- 11 going to have to play it a little bit by ear because
- 12 getting a consensus is not always -- it can be a
- 13 time-consuming process.
- 14 The recommendation to TVA does need
- 15 to be in writing. So what happens is if a
- 16 subcommittee comes forward and brings a
- 17 recommendation and changes get made in the
- 18 discussion, we reach an agreement but to get the
- 19 agreement some changes were made, the subcommittee
- 20 chair needs to take responsibility for getting those
- 21 changes made before it goes to TVA. TVA needs a
- 22 written recommendation. If you want to work with
- 23 Eddie and I to help on that, however you want to do
- 24 it, but we do need to pass it on to TVA in written
- 25 form.

- 1 On today's agenda, we, first of all,
- 2 have some presentations that have -- they were kind
- 3 of left over from previous meetings, some topics the
- 4 Council identified they wanted to talk about related
- 5 to instream flows and recreation issues and physical
- 6 issues related to lake levels and so on.
- 7 Then after the break the water
- 8 quality subcommittee will present its report and its
- 9 recommendations and so on. Basically what we're
- 10 trying to do is have three phases for this. Phase
- 11 one will be the presentation by the subcommittee,
- 12 and that's the subcommittee's to handle. I'll pass
- 13 it off to the subcommittee chair, and in this case,
- 14 he will be responsible for doing what that committee
- 15 wants to do to get it presented.
- 16 Now, I am going to ask that if
- 17 Council members have questions of the subcommittee
- 18 that they ask them during this first period,
- 19 particularly if you have questions of TVA, factual
- 20 questions, background questions, so forth, that you
- 21 ask them during this period.
- 22 And the reason being is the third
- 23 period, which is the deliberation, we're trying to
- 24 set up so that it's strictly a Council deliberation.
- 25 TVA doesn't want to be in a position where it

- 1 appears to be trying to influence the position.
- 2 From experience I can tell you, once you start
- 3 answering questions it's very easy to kind of get
- 4 sucked into the discussion and pretty soon you
- 5 become part of the discussion. So I encourage you
- 6 during the first period to ask whatever questions
- 7 you have factually.
- 8 Subcommittee chairs, if you have
- 9 subcommittee members who are not Council members
- 10 that you wish to participate in your presentation,
- 11 that will be up to you to call on them. That's your
- 12 period to do it however you want to do it. So
- 13 that's the presentation, questions from Council
- 14 members, questions from -- of TVA from Council
- 15 members.
- 16 The second period will be the public
- 17 comment period, and it's the only public comment
- 18 period that we have today. So it may be addressing
- 19 the subcommittee, but we may be getting some
- 20 comments from the public related to other topics.
- 21 It is the only time period we have, and so on.
- 22 If the public has questions about the
- 23 subcommittee's recommendations, I would ask you to
- 24 bring them up during that period, and we will let
- 25 the subcommittee respond as it chooses to during

- 1 that time.
- 2 Depending on how many people want to
- 3 talk and how much time we have, and so on, I may put
- 4 time limits -- we have been running around four
- 5 minutes to five minutes for a presentation. Just be
- 6 alerted that if you're coming in with a 30-minute
- 7 presentation we may ask you to give us a synopsis or
- 8 we will ask you to give us five minutes and if
- 9 there's more time at the end finish the rest of the
- 10 presentation or something like that.
- 11 After lunch we will now have Council
- 12 deliberations, and that's kind of free form. We
- 13 will do what we need to do to try to reach a
- 14 consensus.
- 15 Then we have one additional topic
- 16 here that somebody mentioned to me, Kate, Kate Marx,
- 17 you mentioned an additional topic that I didn't have
- 18 on my agenda here.
- 19 DR. KATE JACKSON: The question that
- 20 was asked at the last Council meeting, which was how
- 21 do we deal with this issue of hydro preference and
- 22 how does that rate structure work, we're going to
- 23 have a very short response to that question just to
- 24 make sure everybody understands.
- MR. PHIL COMER: What's the question,

- 1 Kate?
- 2 DR. KATE JACKSON: Hydro preference,
- 3 how does it work, does it work, is it there, that
- 4 kind of thing.
- 5 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: And we also have
- 6 a presentation on a new topic requested by the water
- 7 quality subcommittee from Jack Gordon from
- 8 Technological University. Then we'll have
- 9 subcommittee reports, quick around the room, what's
- 10 happening in the subcommittees, talk about topics
- 11 for the next meeting, that sort of thing.
- 12 Any questions on kind of the
- 13 procedures we're going to follow?
- 14 Again, I ask you, kind of watch them,
- 15 and if you see kinks and problems and so on, make a
- 16 note. This is our dry run and we can fix it however
- 17 we want, but this is my recommendation for where we
- 18 start.
- 19 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you,
- 20 Jim. We do have a couple of presentations to make
- 21 this morning, as Jim has already mentioned. Our
- 22 first presentation is by David Brown, the Executive
- 23 Director of American Outdoors.
- 24 Mr. Brown, are you ready?
- 25 MR. DAVID BROWN: Yes.

- 1 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Thank you very
- 2 much.
- 3 MR. DAVID BROWN: We're going to test
- 4 this technology this morning. I think we've got it
- 5 working. I appreciate this opportunity to talk with
- 6 you today about instream flows downstream of TVA
- 7 projects. We have a long history of working with
- 8 TVA at various levels to provide river recreation in
- 9 the Tennessee Valley.
- 10 My goal today is to talk to you a
- 11 little bit about the status of those opportunities
- 12 and their importance to some of these rural
- 13 communities and then suggest some considerations
- 14 that I would like to see the Council make.
- 15 First I want to talk -- give you a
- 16 little description of America Outdoors and who we
- 17 are, and we are -- we represent professional
- 18 outfitters all over the country. We happen to be
- 19 headquartered in Knoxville, Tennessee, but we have
- 20 600 members that operate in 43 states and 50 foreign
- 21 countries that provide a wide range of outdoor
- 22 recreation experiences. We work at the national
- 23 level primarily on recreation policy issues. Our
- 24 members serve about 1.5 to 1.75 million people per
- 25 year.

- 1 River recreation below TVA dams is a
- 2 significant benefit and cannot be ignored in future
- 3 changes to management of the reservoir system.
- 4 Those primary recreation activities include
- 5 canoeing, kayaking, rafting, fishing, particularly
- 6 trout fishing, and they all have active
- 7 constituents.
- 8 The prominent trout fisheries below
- 9 TVA projects, and actually I have included some
- 10 Alcoa projects in here, are the Holston River at
- 11 Cherokee Dam, the Hiwassee River below the
- 12 Appalachia project, the Clinch River below Norris
- 13 Dam, the Watauga River below Wilbur Dam, the South
- 14 Holston River below the South Holston Dam, the
- 15 French Broad below Douglas Dam has an emerging trout
- 16 fishery, and then we have the Alcoa projects on the
- 17 little Tennessee River.
- 18 Reliable river recreation resources
- 19 in the Tennessee Valley for paddle sports are rare,
- 20 but they are heavily used. The popular whitewater
- 21 recreation resources include the Ocoee River, the
- 22 Nantahala, the Hiwassee River, the Watauga River,
- 23 and the Nolichucky River. Now, not all of these
- 24 projects -- not all of these stretches of whitewater
- 25 are below TVA dams, and I will explain that here in

- 1 a few minutes.
- 2 There are approximately 600,000
- 3 visits just for paddling to these 36 miles of river
- 4 in the Tennessee Valley each year. In order for
- 5 these recreation opportunities to be of value they
- 6 have to be reliable, it's similar to your situation
- 7 on the lakes. Recreationists make plans weeks in
- 8 advance and drive hundreds of miles to visit these
- 9 resources. They have to have a reasonable
- 10 expectation of finding desirable recreation
- 11 conditions in order to make these travel plans.
- 12 This is particularly important for those
- 13 recreationists using commercial outfitters because
- 14 they have to put a deposit up months in advance
- 15 which is nonrefundable.
- 16 There are four whitewater recreation
- 17 resources below TVA dam. Only one of them has any
- 18 long-term agreement. The middle Ocoee, which many
- 19 of you know, has been running since 1977. There's a
- 20 35-year contract between the State and TVA for water
- 21 releases for 116 days per year. In this situation
- 22 there was legislation passed that provided TVA with
- 23 money, 6.4 million dollars, to pay for power losses
- 24 over that 35-year period. One million went to the
- 25 State into a trust fund for management. Users are

- 1 reimbursing the Treasury, but this is a scenario
- 2 that's unlikely to be repeated.
- 3 There's no long-term agreement in
- 4 place for the Hiwassee River below Appalachia, which
- 5 is a State scenic river, the upper Ocoee, which was
- 6 the site of the 1996 Olympic kayak competition, or
- 7 the Watauga River below Wilbur Dam. Now, there have
- 8 been varying levels of cooperation with TVA on those
- 9 resources. So there is recreation occurring
- 10 currently, and in some places it's working better
- 11 than others.
- 12 But truthfully, as far as river
- 13 recreation goes, our problems are not as significant
- 14 as yours are on the lakes, but there are
- 15 improvements that can be made. And I think the
- 16 major point I want to make here today is that any
- 17 revisions in the reservoir operations that affect
- 18 these resources negatively obviously are going to
- 19 create -- add to the conflict rather than reduce it,
- 20 so they have to be considered in your deliberations.
- 21 To give you an example of the value
- 22 of this recreation resource, I want to give a little
- 23 history of the middle Ocoee. Now, this is the
- 24 section of the river that's been running for years
- 25 and it's very popular and well-known throughout the

- 1 country. As you may know, the original project was
- 2 built in 1912. It's a diversion project. There's
- 3 no reservoir on that project itself. The water is
- 4 diverted by a diversion dam into a flume line that
- 5 runs downstream four miles, and the flume line
- 6 pretty much stays level, and then the water rushes
- 7 down the penstocks into a powerhouse. The river
- 8 declines, but the flume line only has a gradual
- 9 descent. It's the only large box type wooden flume
- 10 line diversion project used in modern power
- 11 production in the U.S.
- 12 Now, mile for mile recreation on the
- 13 Ocoee River is very prominent. It's the nation's
- 14 most popular whitewater river, and again, releases
- 15 are provided 116 days per year. In 2000 there were
- 16 302,777 visits to the Ocoee, that includes the upper
- 17 and the middle. Most of these visits were on the
- 18 middle stretch of the river.
- This is a chart of the use trends on
- 20 the middle section of the Ocoee since it opened in
- 21 1977. I don't have year 2000 in here. We actually
- 22 went up a little in the year 2000. The yellow line
- 23 are the customers and commercial rafting operations.
- 24 The red line are the private boaters. That was just
- 25 the middle stretch.

1 Now, this is the total Ocoee. Let me

- 2 go back here. This is the whole section -- the
- 3 whole Ocoee that's used for river recreation.
- 4 Again, the two stretches, upper and middle. The
- 5 middle has been running for over 25 years now, but
- 6 the use -- when you combine the use on the middle
- 7 and the upper, which has been available since 1995,
- 8 you can see some gradual increase in use for both
- 9 stretches. The Ocoee River has been an incredible
- 10 asset to Polk County. Over \$3,000,000 in tax
- 11 revenues have been paid to the county by outfitters
- 12 since 1982.
- 13 Other interesting facts are that
- 14 since it started running in 1977 there have been 3.6
- 15 million -- over 3.6 million visits, 3.2 million for
- 16 guided raft trips, and these are people from all
- 17 over the country. Outfitters there currently pay
- 18 fees to the state, TVA, and the county.
- 19 Unfortunately, it has one of the highest fee burdens
- 20 in the nation.
- 21 So the resources that are in need of
- 22 long-term agreements, again, I am going to cover
- 23 these and give you a little description of what
- 24 would be helpful here, the upper Ocoee, as you know,
- 25 was the site of the 1960 -- 1996 Olympic

1 competition. TVA, the Forest Service, and the State

- 2 put about 20,000,000 into rebuilding the riverbed
- 3 and developing a whitewater center, but there was no
- 4 long-term agreement for water releases in the
- 5 riverbed when that project was built. Again, it's
- 6 another diversion project, so that when TVA operates
- 7 the Ocoee No. 3 project, there's no water in the
- 8 riverbed.
- 9 Currently TVA is requiring a \$7.50
- 10 per head payment by rafting customers for water
- 11 releases. On top of that the Forest Service -- the
- 12 Forest Service, the county, and the state have fees.
- 13 So the total fee burden on that stretch of river is
- 14 about 35 percent of gross, it's not going to work.
- 15 Even the TVA fee alone is enough to kill recreation
- 16 up there because it's just not a profitable
- 17 operation. Actually from '99 to 2000 use declined
- 18 up there because of that.
- 19 It is a valuable resource, and part
- 20 of the problem we have got on the middle stretch is
- 21 that in a really heavily used Saturday you get 4,500
- 22 to 5,000 crammed into four and a half miles of river
- 23 on the middle stretch of the Ocoee. So we obviously
- 24 need some additional capacity for this form of
- 25 recreation.

- 1 See, the interesting thing about the
- 2 unique value of the Ocoee is in the summer months,
- 3 especially in the late summer months, it's the only
- 4 reliable Class III and IV stretch of whitewater in
- 5 the Southeast so that you have got -- it has a wide
- 6 draw and has obviously created quite a bit of
- 7 national regional attraction and economic value. So
- 8 the long-term solution to the upper is not a lot.
- 9 It's simply right now providing 22 days of releases
- 10 during those heavily used weekends in the summer.
- 11 The Hiwassee River, the Appalachia
- 12 power project affects the use of the Hiwassee River.
- 13 This is a state scenic river. It's different from
- 14 the Ocoee. It's a family class stretch of river,
- 15 primarily Class II, very popular with canoe clubs,
- 16 church groups, youth groups. Generally the
- 17 situation there is okay when we have normal or wet
- 18 rainfall. The problems occur during dry years when
- 19 the releases become unreliable, especially in the
- 20 fall and in the spring. Even in normal years the
- 21 releases have not been completely reliable.
- 22 So the outfitters -- because of the
- 23 series of dry years we have had the outfitters there
- 24 are struggling to survive, and some of the use
- 25 obviously has been negatively affected.

1	The	river	is	this	is	also	а	very	/
---	-----	-------	----	------	----	------	---	------	---

- 2 popular resource for trout fishermen. What's
- 3 happened over the last few years actually to a lot

- 4 of these resources, there are float fishing trips
- 5 that are taking place, and some really remarkable
- 6 trout fisheries have developed, and these western
- 7 style McKenzie drift boats float down the river with
- 8 folks fishing out of them. So it's a very popular
- 9 thing, both for travelers and local fishermen.
- 10 The desired conditions on the
- 11 Hiwassee are two turbines, 2,800 CFS, four hours a
- 12 day in the spring and fall and eight hours a day
- 13 throughout the summer. Again, this is not a great
- 14 deal of change from what normally occurs there, it
- 15 just needs to be more reliable.
- 16 The other resources below downstream
- 17 of Wilbur Dam, the Watauga River, this resource
- 18 probably has enjoyed the greatest amount of
- 19 cooperation from TVA. Just a little tweaking here
- 20 could make this resource much more valuable by
- 21 providing the releases at 11:00, starting with one
- 22 turbine, ramping up to two turbines, and then ending
- 23 at 4:00 in the afternoon. Again, this is -- I think
- 24 it's in Sullivan County that's downstream of the
- 25 Watauga Dam, the larger lake up there on the Watauga

- River, it's a very small project.
- 2 So I want to offer you some general
- 3 principles for improving project operations. And

- 4 again, I have stressed that river recreation is an
- 5 important consideration, and I certainly want to
- 6 work with one of the subcommittees here in having
- 7 this issue considered in your report. So if you
- 8 would help me identify who to be -- who to be
- 9 working with, I would like to provide some written
- 10 components for the report.
- 11 I do think what's happened, part of
- 12 what the conflict is we have, our society has sort
- 13 of adapted to these resources as geographical
- 14 features and great places to live, work, and play,
- 15 and probably TVA's management has not adapted as
- 16 quickly as certainly those people who live, work,
- 17 and play around the resources would like, although,
- 18 they have certainly made some efforts to do so.
- 19 So I do think that we're going to
- 20 have to have a multiple purpose perspective to these
- 21 resources instead of a single purpose for power
- 22 generation only perspective if we are ever going to
- 23 resolve the conflicts we have now. I do think that
- 24 the functioning of TVA's river system should remain
- 25 intact and we shouldn't compromise it by diverting

- 1 other water to other watersheds, that's only going
- 2 to aggravate the problem.
- 3 Let's see. I think I went the wrong
- 4 way here. Secondly, I think that recreational
- 5 benefits at TVA dams shouldn't be contingent upon
- 6 reimbursement for lost power. Now, when the lake
- 7 improvement program went into effect in 1990 and '91
- 8 there was \$2,000,000 in power losses there, but
- 9 recreational users were not required to reimburse
- 10 the Agency for lost power. Of course, initially it
- 11 came out of appropriated monies, but when
- 12 appropriated funds dried up, TVA power system had to
- 13 pay for those benefits.
- 14 Unfortunately we're -- we have to
- 15 live by a different standard where TVA generally
- 16 tells us we have to pay for the lost power if we
- 17 receive recreational benefits. So I think we
- 18 obviously need to be consistent in our application
- 19 of that policy.
- 20 First of all, of course, the specific
- 21 actions that I would like to recommend is the
- 22 inclusion of downstream recreation into your
- 23 considerations as I've already suggested, and I
- 24 think we ought to have a comprehensive plan to
- 25 recognize the existing valued uses of these

- 1 resources.
- 2 And I do think ultimately we need to
- 3 support legislative action to authorize and codify
- 4 these operations, and I don't mean changing the TVA

- 5 Act or FERC -- relicensing of FERC projects, but I
- 6 do think at some point this can protect TVA from the
- 7 kind of, you know, constant revisions in reservoir
- 8 operations if this group can reach consensus on a
- 9 management strategy and then that somehow can be
- 10 codified long-term and that will help to obviously
- 11 avoid any continual conflicts with these issues.
- 12 Also, I would like to offer all of
- 13 you an opportunity to participate in National River
- 14 Cleanup week, May 12th through the 19th, 2001. We
- 15 sent out free trash bags to clean up all across the
- 16 country. So if you're interested, see me
- 17 afterwards.
- 18 I do want, again, to thank you for
- 19 this opportunity to offer my humble recommendations
- 20 on this issue. I know you have got -- you have done
- 21 a lot of good work, it's really a tough issue, and I
- 22 know TVA is sort of torn between a lot of different
- 23 forces here. So I just hope that we have a way to
- 24 work together to resolve it to everybody's mutual
- 25 benefit.

- 1 Thank you.
- 2 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you,
- 3 Mr. Brown. We have a few minutes here to receive
- 4 questions. Steve has a question. Turn your cards
- 5 up like this if you have questions.
- 6 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Yeah. I would be
- 7 curious -- you had mentioned in closing a little bit
- 8 about FERC relicensing and that you thought that --
- 9 my understanding is that whitewater enthusiasts have
- 10 in many ways effectively used the FERC relicensing
- 11 process for dams to gain releases and consistency
- 12 and other things like that, but you tended to
- 13 indicate you're -- you weren't interested in TVA
- 14 being subject to the same requirements, and I'm just
- 15 curious why you felt that --
- 16 MR. DAVID BROWN: I'm not saying that
- 17 I'm totally opposed to that. I mean, that may
- 18 ultimately be what happens. I think there's just
- 19 less political support for that sort of thing to
- 20 occur and, you know, there's some efforts in
- 21 Congress actually to reverse some requirements under
- 22 the Electric Consumers' Protection Act that provided
- 23 equal consideration for recreation and fish and
- 24 wildlife and, you know, I just -- I think -- my
- 25 personal viewpoint is that it probably would be more

- 1 feasible to identify a package of legislative
- 2 actions that authorize these projects for a wider
- 3 range of benefits and specified management goals

- 4 rather than, you know, try to repackage TVA under
- 5 FERC or something like that might be less
- 6 politically feasible.
- 7 I think all of that has to be done
- 8 with consideration of the main stem of the
- 9 Tennessee, because I don't think that there's going
- 10 to be any political support for keeping lake levels
- 11 up to October 1st unless there's some valid data out
- 12 there that, you know, says that the Tennessee River
- 13 system can operate that way and that the
- 14 municipality industries in the Tennessee Valley can
- 15 survive, water quality can be maintained, and until
- 16 I think that's done any efforts are probably going
- 17 to fall short, and, you know, you have got to
- 18 accommodate all of these other uses in between.
- 19 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I guess what I'm
- 20 struggling here is to see how -- how do you envision
- 21 that the whitewater enthusiasts are going to get the
- 22 type of traction that they are going to need in all
- 23 the different competing interests for water? I
- 24 guess that's what you want to talk with the
- 25 subcommittee about more but --

- 1 MR. DAVID BROWN: You know, I don't
- 2 have the final answer on this. We're somewhat, I
- 3 guess, new to this whole process, you know, we have
- 4 just started participating in it, you know, I'm
- 5 willing to consider any option. I just think that,
- 6 you know, we ought to look at what's feasible. And
- 7 I'm not one of those people that, you know, thinks
- 8 that necessarily -- you know, is hostile to TVA's
- 9 interest, you know, they may not always have done
- 10 the right thing, but, you know, I think that we
- 11 ought to look at what's politically feasible as well
- 12 as what's possible, and we ought to try to keep it
- 13 in the family, if possible.
- 14 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Paul?
- DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Two questions. No.
- 16 1, what's the bottom line as far as how much your
- 17 proposals would affect loss from generation for
- 18 electricity?
- 19 MR. DAVID BROWN: Well, generally I
- 20 don't think it -- it would be very minimal. First
- 21 of all, the changes are primarily a minor amount of
- 22 adjustments on a couple of projects in the time of
- 23 the releases. The only place where you're actually
- 24 going to lose power is on the upper Ocoee for 22
- 25 periods a year for, you know, a project -- a 45

- 1 megawatt project. So I think that's relatively, you
- 2 know, in the scheme of things, very minor.
- The entire Ocoee No. 2 operation was
- 4 7/10 thousandths of TVA's generating capacity in
- 5 1983. So given the fact that the nuclear units have
- 6 come on line, 45 megawatt project off line for, you
- 7 know, a very small number of days per year I don't
- 8 think is going to have tremendous costs.
- 9 Let me say this about all -- you
- 10 know, that issue. I do think that one of the issues
- 11 that -- you know, it has to be addressed, that the
- 12 other investor owned utilities are required by law
- 13 to make these accommodations, and they are doing so.
- 14 And I was at the -- spoke at the National Hydropower
- 15 Association meeting, and one of the utility fellows
- 16 said that, you know, you folks think that somehow
- 17 you're going to get out of doing this, but -- you
- 18 know, it's a competitive environment, but most major
- 19 corporations operate in a competitive environment
- 20 everyday and they have to do these sort of things.
- 21 So I don't think we want to bankrupt the TVA system
- 22 by any means, and I think we want to work with TVA
- 23 to make sure this system works and provides as cheap
- 24 power as possible, but it also takes care of the
- 25 community in which these projects are located.

- 1 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: We need more than
- 2 relativity here. As far as for us to make
- 3 decisions, we need a dollar figure on what it would
- 4 do.
- 5 MR. DAVID BROWN: We have actually
- 6 tried to get -- you know, TVA has given us a bill
- 7 every year, but we can't get the calculations from
- 8 them. And, you know, I do know that generally the
- 9 calculations in the past have included avoided costs
- 10 and, you know, high prices for coal, et cetera. So
- 11 I would like -- I agree with you, I would like to
- 12 get the costs as well, and we have asked TVA for
- 13 them. And I would like not only to get the cost but
- 14 how it's calculated, and then I think we could make
- 15 a valid statement on it.
- 16 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Question No. 2 is,
- 17 if there is a negative impact, how do you justify
- 18 ratepayers, moms and pops across the valley
- 19 subsidizing kayaking? Most of them can't even
- 20 afford a Chevrolet secondhand.
- 21 MR. DAVID BROWN: Well, you know,
- 22 what I'm saying is that I think the -- you know, I
- 23 think that you could make the argument that the
- 24 people of Polk County are subsidizing those
- 25 ratepayers by having their resources developed for

- 1 exclusive use, and I don't think that we want to try
- 2 to get into these political games. I mean, if
- 3 that's the game you want to play we can, you know,
- 4 do that too, but I think that we all ought to work
- 5 together and try to provide reasonable benefits.
- 6 We're not asking for very much at all and, you know,
- 7 it's -- if it didn't have some value and the people
- 8 weren't coming and interested in it, you know, we
- 9 wouldn't be suggesting that, you know, these things
- 10 get done.
- 11 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Well, sir, this is
- 12 not a political game, this is a game of reality, and
- 13 it's a decision we have to make based on actual
- 14 figures to determine what the impact is on these
- 15 ratepayers because that is the only source of income
- 16 that TVA presently has.
- 17 MR. DAVID BROWN: I understand. And
- 18 we would be interested in getting that, too.
- 19 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Austin?
- 20 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Mr. Brown, I
- 21 appreciate your presentation. I think it's very
- 22 informative, and there are certainly things you
- 23 pointed out there that need to be taken into
- 24 consideration.
- 25 Back on the upper Ocoee, I'm having a

- 1 little bit of difficulty understanding how that
- 2 works again there. You said there was a 7.50
- 3 charge, that's per rafter that was put in up there,
- 4 and that was put in when, and where is the loss of
- 5 power, could you explain that just a little bit
- 6 more?
- 7 MR. DAVID BROWN: Well, it's a
- 8 diversion project, as you know, where the water is
- 9 diverted around the riverbed. There's a small
- 10 reservoir upstream, and water is verted at that
- 11 reservoir through a tunnel or tube through the
- 12 mountain and then goes down to the Ocoee No. 3 power
- 13 project, which is about four miles downstream.
- 14 So the stretch of whitewater is
- 15 between the dam and the power project, and it's --
- 16 you know, that's where the Olympic course was built.
- 17 It wasn't built -- it just wasn't feasible to have
- 18 the Olympics in that middle stretch. So when the
- 19 Olympics came up and some interest -- you know, that
- 20 the kayak interests wanted the Olympics on the
- 21 Ocoee, so they got support for that.
- So now when TVA provides water there
- 23 is that lost power, and currently the only way that
- 24 TVA is willing to return water to the riverbed is
- 25 for users to pay that 7.50 per head, but it's not

- 1 adequate to frankly reimburse TVA and TVA basically
- 2 has increased -- it started out at, I think, at \$4
- 3 or 3.50 and it's gone up to 7.50 because it's not
- 4 adequate to reimburse -- the use level hasn't been
- 5 adequate to reimburse the Agency for lost power.
- 6 Part of the problem is that it --
- 7 because the price has to be adjusted to accommodate
- 8 those high fees, it's not a competitive experience
- 9 price-wise or it's not even profitable, and so the
- 10 outfitters aren't encouraged to bring people up
- 11 there if they can't, you know, make any money doing
- 12 it.
- 13 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: I may have
- 14 gotten that mixed up with the middle Ocoee. Is
- 15 there a fee on the middle?
- 16 MR. DAVID BROWN: Yes. It's to
- 17 reimburse the Federal Treasury for the 7.4 million
- 18 dollar appropriation that was passed by Congress in
- 19 1983.
- 20 DR. KATE JACKSON: If I might, that
- 21 appropriation was paid to TVA or appropriated to TVA
- 22 to cover lost power costs, and now that money is
- 23 coming back to TVA and TVA pays that back to the
- 24 Treasury on the middle.
- 25 On the upper Ocoee we recognize that

- 1 we wanted to work with constituencies to see if
- 2 there was an opportunity to -- and in early years
- 3 subsidized that business to see if the outfitters
- 4 could, in fact, develop that recreation business on
- 5 the upper, recognizing that it's a little bit
- 6 further away, recognizing it's a longer day, it's
- 7 not quite as exciting a thrill ride, I guess, as the
- 8 middle. I'm not a rafter, so I don't understand all
- 9 of those things.
- 10 What we decided to do was to charge
- 11 about \$3.25 a head for the first year, and then that
- 12 would potentially go up depending upon the ability
- 13 of the rafters to be able to develop what we
- 14 contracted to be a growth increase of use on that
- 15 part of the river. That growth has not happened,
- 16 maybe for lots of reasons. We are in the third year
- 17 of that sort of subsidized negotiated agreement.
- 18 Part of that contract was if we were not seeing the
- 19 level of increase of rafting days that we would have
- 20 the right to renegotiate that contract because those
- 21 rafters have not been there.
- 22 And the whole reason to do this is so
- 23 that you can have a schedule so that these rafters
- 24 can go out and advertise. I mean, you heard people
- 25 come to the Council and talk at an earlier meeting

- 1 about the fact that out at Appalachia, because we
- 2 don't have a schedule there, they can't advertise a
- 3 year in advance or six months in advance and so you
- 4 can't get people signed up. I mean, it's kind of a
- 5 chicken or the egg thing.
- 6 Our costs have, in fact, not gone up.
- 7 And the issue is as we move forward the plan was
- 8 always for us to subsidize this early for economic
- 9 development and that it should be self-financed
- 10 later on, including power costs, including all of
- 11 the other taxes and fees that need to be paid.
- 12 And we are now in the process of
- 13 negotiating with those rafters on the upper to see
- 14 if we can come up with some solution, is 20 days the
- 15 right number, should it be fewer days, there are
- 16 certain days where the middle is kind of blocked out
- 17 because it is full of people and people need to go
- 18 to the upper, should those overflow days be days
- 19 that we schedule, and there are five or six of those
- 20 in a year. So we're trying to come to a resolution
- 21 that does not cost ratepayers but also allows them
- 22 to continue to utilize that resource as they can.
- 23 Our current practice is, you know, we want to move
- 24 to a place where this business is self-financed.
- 25 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: And the fee was

- 1 7.50 this year?
- 2 DR. KATE JACKSON: The fee to cover
- 3 the costs based on what we think -- the rafters
- 4 think the number of heads will be in the river based
- 5 on our power costs today, looking forward our price
- 6 would be 7.50. The price that we have charged up
- 7 until now is not 7.50.
- 8 MR. DAVID BROWN: See, that's almost
- 9 20 percent of gross, and I don't know of any
- 10 seasonable business that can succeed starting off
- 11 with something like that. That's just one off the
- 12 problems with use -- you know, part of the reason
- 13 use hasn't flourished there. You know, it's never
- 14 going to be, I don't think, I will say this, because
- 15 even the middle section surprised me, I don't think
- 16 it will be as popular as the middle section ever,
- 17 but it's still got some -- you know, certainly a
- 18 very desirable trip. And if the price is right,
- 19 it's even more desirable, but the higher the price
- 20 goes, you know, the less desirable it gets.
- 21 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: We have a couple
- 22 more questions here we need to get to. Roger?
- 23 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Mr. Chairman,
- 24 I have just got -- I think he's answered most of
- 25 them, but I want to make sure I understood Janet

- 1 (sic) and Mr. Brown correctly. The fee has just
- 2 gone up to 7.50 to TVA, what are the local and state
- 3 taxes that are charged?
- 4 MR. DAVID BROWN: The county is
- 5 trying to get a ten percent tax. The State gets
- 6 a -- they started that fee for state park entrance,
- 7 and generally -- you know, I am not sure that they
- 3 are going to charge this on the upper, but they're
- 9 charging 50 cents a head on the middle section and I
- 10 think they are going to charge that on the upper
- 11 section too, and then the Forest Service wants a
- 12 dollar a head.
- 13 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: What is the
- 14 ten percent based on, the overall -- I mean, the
- 15 number of people in the car or the raft?
- 16 MR. DAVID BROWN: It's ten percent of
- 17 gross. It's ten percent -- it's a tax on the
- 18 outfitters sort of in lieu of sales tax.
- 19 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Ten percent
- 20 of their gross sales then?
- 21 MR. DAVID BROWN: I think they
- 22 generally deduct the TVA fee and then they charge
- 23 ten percent of the cost of the raft trip.
- 24 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Janet, you
- 25 may have to help me with this one. You said there

- 1 was a \$2,000,000 power loss to TVA in 1990 when it
- 2 was extended 30 days, what does that equate to in
- 3 today's dollars and are these charges offsetting any
- 4 significant portions of it?
- 5 DR. KATE JACKSON: That was an
- 6 appropriated amount of money paid to TVA for the
- 7 calculated lost power cost of holding the reservoir
- 8 system up longer, the tributaries up longer into the
- 9 fall.
- 10 MR. PHIL COMER: Two more months, not
- 11 one month.
- 12 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: He said 30
- 13 days, I thought. Well, the ratepayers are having to
- 14 pay that now since it doesn't come out of
- 15 appropriated dollars.
- 16 DR. KATE JACKSON: That's right.
- 17 There is no cash that moves, but it's obviously a
- 18 cost that the Agency is bearing, yes.
- 19 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: And just, if
- 20 you know, what percentage of that -- let's just
- 21 assume it's \$2,000,000 for the sake of this
- 22 discussion, what percentage of that is offset by
- 23 fees generated by the users, any, five percent, ten
- 24 percent?
- 25 DR. KATE JACKSON: Zero. I mean,

- 1 yep, zero.
- 2 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: So the -- the
- 3 taxpayers throughout the Valley continue to
- 4 subsidize this recreational use of extending it 30
- 5 more days for that business?
- 6 DR. KATE JACKSON: And, you know, the
- 7 answer to your question about holding the tributary
- 8 reservoirs up in the summer months, the answer is,
- 9 yes, that, in fact, has nothing to do with the
- 10 evaluations on the Ocoee.
- 11 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: So that's an
- 12 additional cost beyond the \$2,000,000?
- 13 DR. KATE JACKSON: If we do not get
- 14 reimbursed for the water that we lose while the
- 15 rafters use that water, yes, it's an additional
- 16 loss.
- 17 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Thank you.
- 18 MR. DAVID BROWN: Currently they are
- 19 getting reimbursed.
- 20 DR. KATE JACKSON: Currently we are
- 21 getting reimbursed for a portion of that cost.
- 22 MR. DAVID BROWN: Pardon?
- 23 DR. KATE JACKSON: Currently we are
- 24 getting reimbursed for a portion of that cost.
- 25 MR. DAVID BROWN: Well, you're

- 1 getting all of it on the middle section.
- 2 DR. KATE JACKSON: Absolutely.
- 3 MR. DAVID BROWN: And probably even
- 4 more, but you're getting reimbursed on the upper
- 5 Ocoee, I mean, they are charging for, you know, the
- 6 cost of lost power. Initially they didn't, but they
- 7 have increased the cost to try to recover it all
- 8 now.
- 9 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Do they, in
- 10 fact, have enough user use to recover that cost on
- 11 the upper?
- 12 DR. KATE JACKSON: And that's the
- 13 issue that we are trying to work through as we work
- 14 through the negotiations with the outfitters. It's
- 15 problematic. I mean, that's a large amount of money
- 16 when you look at the Polk County fees and the TVA
- 17 loss of --
- 18 MR. DAVID BROWN: The other aspect of
- 19 this is they're tens of thousands of other users
- 20 that use these resources too that aren't paying
- 21 anything, you know, the kayakers, canoeist and
- 22 folks, and we are covering all of their costs.
- 23 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Phil?
- 24 MR. PHIL COMER: I have just one
- 25 quick question for Kate Jackson. In March of 1997

- 1 the TVA Board voted a four-year moratorium on lake
- 2 level studies in order to devote that time to deal
- 3 with deregulation, that was the reason given at the
- 4 time, why did not that same four-year moratorium not
- 5 apply to the Ocoee River? You have obviously been
- 6 devoting a good bit of time studying this matter.
- 7 DR. KATE JACKSON: I believe that our
- 8 agreement with the rafters, the outfitters was
- 9 before that moratorium was placed. And so this was
- 10 an economic development investment that was decided
- 11 by the Board right about that time of the moratorium
- 12 and we have just been proceeding with the agreements
- 13 under that contract, as we have with every other
- 14 lake study that has been in place.
- 15 So if someone would come back and
- 16 talk to us about what the costs are as we manage
- 17 that reservoir system as we had agreed to previous
- 18 to the moratorium, we would still be in conversation
- 19 with them. I mean, doing new studies, we would --
- 20 we're not doing them.
- 21 MR. PHIL COMER: Thank you.
- 22 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: W. C., did you
- 23 have a question?
- 24 MR. W. C. NELSON: I just had one
- 25 question. I was curious about what an average

- 1 rafter pays for the middle section and the upper
- 2 section.
- 3 MR. DAVID BROWN: Well, it ranges,
- 4 you know, depending on -- it's a very, very
- 5 competitive situation. You can actually get a trip
- 6 on the middle section for almost what you paid for
- 7 it in 1980 now because of the competition there. So
- 8 it ranges from -- you know, because of the use
- 9 levels, I mean, there's a lot of use that's allowed,
- 10 they don't cap use until you get 4,000 people a day.
- 11 So the price ranges from somewhere of 20 to \$40 a
- 12 day. An average, I think, is probably in the low
- 13 30's.
- 14 MR. W. C. NELSON: Of that amount
- 15 approximately 35 percent is paid to TVA and other
- 16 governmental agencies?
- 17 MR. DAVID BROWN: No, that's on the
- 18 upper stretch.
- 19 MR. W. C. NELSON: What about the
- 20 middle stretch, nothing on it?
- 21 MR. DAVID BROWN: No. The middle
- 22 has -- you know, I think -- what's the fee down
- 23 there, a dollar and a half, something like that to
- 24 TVA and ten percent to the county and 50 cents to
- 25 the state. So it's -- in the past it's been as high

- 1 as 17 percent, but it's gone down since the payback
- 2 is a little ahead of schedule, so TVA didn't -- was
- 3 actually able to reduce the payback for lost power
- 4 there.
- 5 MR. W. C. NELSON: So there's really
- 6 no incentive for the outfitters to try to encourage
- 7 people to go to the upper section because they --
- 8 MR. DAVID BROWN: That's right,
- 9 unless it's just completely maxed out on the middle
- 10 section at that point, yeah.
- 11 MR. W. C. NELSON: But power loss is
- 12 on the middle section as well as the upper section?
- 13 MR. DAVID BROWN: Yes. Again,
- 14 there's reimbursement.
- 15 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you
- 16 very much for your questions.
- 17 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Two comments.
- 18 One, I think we need to provide him a direction
- 19 about which subcommittee he should be engaged with,
- 20 because it sounds like there are some real issues
- 21 here that we, as a Council, need to keep him and his
- 22 constituency engaged, and I think we should take a
- 23 moment here and agree on where to direct that so
- 24 that we don't lose this important component.
- 25 The other thing that I would also

- 1 request is that -- and I would ask that maybe this
- 2 be jointly done between TVA and your organization is
- 3 there was a lot of numbers that were thrown around,
- 4 and I don't know, somebody else may be able to
- 5 absorb them quicker than I did, but I would actually
- 6 like to see this in writing, maybe some sort of a
- 7 flow chart to understand these things. I would like
- 8 for it to be maybe jointly done by TVA and the
- 9 groups of y'all so that y'all agree on exactly what
- 10 it is, and then maybe we could get that in our
- 11 packet so that we could actually be able to refer
- 12 back to understanding -- in other words, what the
- 13 outfitters see as the financial burden associated
- 14 with, you know, carrying on this activity. And I
- 15 would encourage you to include not only the TVA
- 16 charges but also, like you said, a dollar for the
- 17 Forest Service and X amount to the county
- 18 government, state government, and all of that, it
- 19 would be interested to see the burden that you are
- 20 feeling up on that particular stretch and then
- 21 understand how TVA sees this.
- I mean, I don't know if we can get
- 23 like a short summary of, in essence, the exchange
- 24 that was going on that's sort of concise and easy to
- 25 follow, I think that would be very useful to all of

- 1 us because I think this issue is something -- but I
- 2 would like to take a moment and just figure out, is
- 3 this integrated river management or is it --
- 4 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: I would think so.
- 5 I think integrated river management would be where
- 6 it should go, unless someone thinks differently.
- 7 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: That was decided
- 8 two or three months ago. When we discussed it
- 9 originally we thought that was going to be on land
- 10 management, and the decision was made at that time
- 11 that that went to the integrated committee.
- 12 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay.
- 13 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: So hopefully
- 14 that's helpful to you. I guess Roger is not in the
- 15 room now, he's the chair.
- MR. DAVID BROWN: Who is the person?
- 17 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Roger Bedford is
- 18 the chair.
- 19 MR. DAVID BROWN: Thank you.
- 20 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Does that take
- 21 care of the two issues you had?
- 22 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Yes. I made the
- 23 request, and then, like I say, I encourage you to
- 24 get with Roger and other members of that
- 25 subcommittee and --

- 1 MR. DAVID BROWN: Is there another
- 2 member of that subcommittee that's here?
- 3 MR. PHIL COMER: (Raises hand.)
- 4 MR. DAVID BROWN: Thank you. I
- 5 assume you are doing this for the cost of the
- 6 reservoir system, too, right, figuring what those
- 7 costs are going to be, and, I mean, if you -- for
- 8 the options, I'm just --
- 9 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: All of the
- 10 subcommittees have TVA officers working with them.
- 11 I'm sure they will liaison back with whomever any
- 12 TVA structure that would -- anyplace that you need
- 13 to provide that information.
- 14 MR. BILL FORSYTH: We're asking that
- 15 the costs and the economic benefits be waived on all
- 16 of those issues.
- 17 MR. DAVID BROWN: The other thing I
- 18 would like to see, if it's possible, is that the
- 19 economic benefits of this recreation also be built
- 20 into that study that is funded, the \$150,000 study
- 21 that I think is funded -- was funded by Congress.
- 22 Am I imagining things here?
- 23 I thought there was a Congressional
- 24 appropriation to pay for a study to determine the
- 25 economic value sustaining lake levels.

- 1 MR. PHIL COMER: David, as I told you
- 2 at breakfast this morning, that has nothing to do
- 3 with this Council.
- 4 MR. DAVID BROWN: Oh, I see.
- 5 MR. PHIL COMER: That was a private
- 6 Bill supported by Congressman Hilleary, Zach Wamp,
- 7 Duncan, and Jenkins, and did not include this
- 8 consideration because it was not requested back in
- 9 September when that legislation was started, but
- 10 that's a parallel effort not part of the Regional
- 11 Resource Stewardship Council.
- 12 MR. DAVID BROWN: Okay.
- 13 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. We thank
- 14 you for your --
- 15 MR. AL MANN: How many members did
- 16 you say America Outdoors consists of?
- 17 MR. DAVID BROWN: About 600.
- 18 MR. AL MANN: Do you have a
- 19 publication?
- 20 MR. DAVID BROWN: Yes, I have one I
- 21 can give you.
- 22 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you
- 23 very much. We need to kind of move on, if we don't
- 24 have any more burning questions, so we can have
- 25 adequate time for our next presenter. That person

- 1 is Mr. Fred Alexander with the Alexander District or
- 2 the management of the Nantahala Power Lights.
- 3 Mr. Alexander, are you ready to go?
- 4 MR. FRED ALEXANDER: I'm ready.
- 5 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: All right.
- 6 MR. FRED ALEXANDER: First of all,
- 7 good morning ladies and gentlemen, I appreciate the
- 8 opportunity to be here with you.
- 9 Over the past 20 years we have had a
- 10 variety of experiences in Nantahala Power & Light,
- 11 now Duke Power, in this area that you're interested
- 12 in. I want to begin by telling you that I have long
- 13 admired the TVA reservoir communications program and
- 14 have shamelessly appropriated good ideas and phrases
- 15 in my own work, and perhaps this is in some sense a
- 16 kind of opportunity to return the favor.
- 17 Public recreation affected by
- 18 hydroelectric projects on the Nantahala River bring
- 19 us together today. The first recorded such event
- 20 occurred in 1940 or '41. Two vacationing couples
- 21 from Knoxville with two wooden canoes and one
- 22 Scottish Terrier was enjoying a ride down the
- 23 Nantahala River.
- 24 Rounding one of the many bends, they
- 25 and their dog were plunged into the diversion tunnel

- 1 for Nantahala Dam. At the end of the tunnel, a
- 2 young lineman first saw bits of canoe and then four
- 3 shaken and bruised people emerge, followed by an
- 4 apparently unhurt and still happy Terrier.
- 5 This first public and hydro project
- 6 contact was considerably a surprise for the utility,
- 7 required some changes to ensure public recreation
- 8 and safety, and I'm sure left all participants and
- 9 observers wondering what was going to happen next.
- 10 I will share with you some of the
- 11 things that happened next. I would like to begin
- 12 first with context, and I have given you a very
- 13 small packet that includes a map so you can just see
- 14 geographically where we're located. We're in
- 15 Southwestern North Carolina. Our 1729 square mile
- 16 area consists of mainly heavily forested, rugged
- 17 mountains and valleys. The U.S. Forest Service,
- 18 U.S. Park Service or other government agencies own
- 19 over 51 percent of the land there.
- 20 Over half of the Great Smoky
- 21 Mountains National Park is in Swain County, North
- 22 Carolina. Two of the five counties we serve often
- 23 vie with other each other in having the highest
- 24 unemployment rate and the lowest per capita income
- 25 in the State of North Carolina.

- 1 This area is also in the Little
- 2 Tennessee River Basin. The two largest tributaries
- 3 are the Nantahala and Tuckasegee Rivers. These are
- 4 also the locations of our two largest hydro
- 5 projects. If you lopped off the Pacific Northwest,
- 6 the highest rainfall in the Continental United
- 7 States would be in our area. That rainfall in the
- 8 mountainous terrain are conducive to hydro
- 9 developments and that resulted in Alcoa's interest
- 10 in the area.
- 11 This led to the creation of Nantahala
- 12 Power & Light in 1929 as a wholly owned subsidiary
- 13 of Alcoa. That ownership continued until 1988 when
- 14 Duke Power purchased all the LP&L stock from Alcoa.
- 15 In the last 12 years NP&L has moved from being a
- 16 wholly owned subsidiary to a division a few years
- 17 ago and is now a fully integrated part of Duke
- 18 Power.
- 19 The hydro electric projects affecting
- 20 the flows of the Nantahala and Tuckasegee Rivers
- 21 were built in the early '40s and 1950's. World War
- 22 II accelerated the construction on the two largest.
- 23 Three others were built during the Korean War and
- 24 excess energy was sold to Alcoa for use in making
- 25 aluminum for the war effort.

- 1 Apart from our run of the river
- 2 plants purchased from smaller companies or towns,
- 3 our plants were dispatched daily by TVA from the
- 4 beginning, that's because agreements were made as a
- 5 result of the construction of Fontana, and this
- 6 arrangement continued for 40 years.
- 7 And I will share with you how I
- 8 understand the operating priorities of those
- 9 dispatch plants. TVA dispatched them between 1942
- 10 and 1982 for flood control and, we assume, to
- 11 maximize annual energy output, especially during the
- 12 daily peak hours.
- 13 Between 1983 and 2000 NP&L dispatched
- 14 those plants for the same reasons, flood control,
- 15 maximizing the economic value of the plants, and as
- 16 well for public recreation, and environmental
- 17 concerns, which we all became aware of in the past
- 18 few decades. Regarding the latter, we have minimum
- 19 flows at all of the run of the river projects and
- 20 several other locations as well. Lake levels are
- 21 held during spawning seasons. Last year Duke Power
- 22 began dispatching the plants essentially as we did.
- 23 A 1964 court case created a major
- 24 change in our world. Taum Sauk, T-A-U-M, S-A-U-K,
- 25 changed the definition of hydro plants requiring an

- 1 operating license from the Federal Government. This
- 2 was from the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission or
- 3 FERC. It went from plants that were on navigable
- 4 rivers to include plants that were on tributaries of
- 5 navigable rivers. Thus, we had to file for federal
- 6 licenses for the first time.
- 7 Because of the huge backlog that this
- 8 decision created, it was not until 1980 or '81 that
- 9 25 year licenses were issued for our plants, and
- 10 we're now going through the relicensing process for
- 11 plants whose licenses expire in 2005 and 2006.
- 12 I might add that on the Nantahala
- 13 River the license required that we pay -- be
- 14 sensitive to downstream recreational needs, whatever
- 15 that meant, we had to interpret that.
- 16 Historically we were wrong about one
- 17 very important factor that has had a lot to do with
- 18 how we considered the world in recent years. That
- 19 first team at NP&L that began in 1929 and built
- 20 those great dams in the '40s and '50s did not
- 21 believe that the land around the reservoirs would be
- 22 very desirable or valuable because of the
- 23 significant lake level variations. For years there
- 24 weren't that many people around those lakes, and
- 25 almost all of them had either small summer cabins or

- 1 maybe just a little trailer.
- 2 Because these lakes were new and
- 3 nutrient poor, the old timers of the company told me

- 4 that they thought there wouldn't be much lake
- 5 fishing either, and in those days in our neck of the
- 6 woods most people fished from the banks. Because of
- 7 the widely varying water levels and numerous rocks,
- 8 wooden and later aluminum boots were used just a
- 9 little bit in some specific areas.
- 10 But by the late 1950's some
- 11 individual canoeists and summer camps began using
- 12 the Nantahala River below our largest plant, also
- 13 known as Nantahala. This was not an issue for NP&L
- 14 because TVA, you will recall, dispatched those
- 15 plants.
- 16 In 1971 our parent company, Alcoa,
- 17 ceased purchasing surplus power from TVA and we
- 18 began purchasing supplemental power from -- I'm
- 19 sorry, they stopped purchasing supplemental power
- 20 from us, and we began purchasing supplemental power
- 21 from TVA. Our customers have outgrown the
- 22 100-megawatt NP&L hydro system. Just for a sense of
- 23 scale, Fontana alone is two and a half times bigger
- 24 than everything we have got on a good day.
- 25 In 1973 our world changed forever. A

- 1 gentleman named Payson Kennedy gave up his job at
- 2 Georgia Tech Library to begin the Nantahala Outdoor
- 3 Center. Shortly thereafter the movie version of
- 4 James Dickey's novel, Deliverance, spawned a
- 5 national interest in whitewater sports, especially
- 6 in the Southeast.
- 7 The culture, as Bill Forsyth can
- 8 testify, that culture of that first wave of rafters
- 9 and boaters on the Nantahala River was substantially
- 10 different from that of rural mountain people. As a
- 11 result, NP&L received numerous calls from customers
- 12 seeking assurances that lake levels and power bills
- 13 were not being impacted because we were, quote,
- 14 running for the rafters, end quote. Those calls
- 15 continue today periodically.
- 16 On a personal note, I began as the
- 17 communications manager at NP&L in 1980, and by the
- 18 Spring of 1981 I went to our president and said, I
- 19 think we have a problem. We're all telling the
- 20 truth when people ask about our operations and the
- 21 interaction between lake level generation and
- 22 downstream recreation, but the public gets a
- 23 slightly different flavor when they talk to a plant
- 24 operator, an engineer or other managers. I think it
- 25 would be good if we had one person who got those

- 1 questions and prepared the answers so we would have
- 2 a good record of what we said and also know at our
- 3 headquarters what the public is asking about.
- 4 He leaned back in his chair and said,
- 5 that's a good idea, you do it. So for 20 years I
- 6 have been doing that. I was real careful about
- 7 questions I brought to him from then on, too, by the
- 8 way.
- 9 At first this job wasn't too hard. I
- 10 went to meetings and explained that TVA dispatched
- 11 the plants. About 125,000 people were reportedly
- 12 going down the Nantahala River in the early 1980's.
- 13 One of your employees told me years ago that over 90
- 14 percent of the calls on a TVA 800 number related to
- 15 the generating schedule at Nantahala plant.
- 16 The agreement that caused TVA to
- 17 dispatch our plants expired on December 31st, 1982.
- 18 The next day we began dispatching those plants for
- 19 the first time. Your packet contains several little
- 20 news clips that refer to that change.
- 21 The Asheville Citizen story on that
- 22 change began, "The Tennessee Valley Authority
- 23 paddled out of the Nantahala Gorge whitewater
- 24 controversy last week, leaving Nantahala Power &
- 25 Light to shoot the turbulent waters between rafters

- 1 and lake recreation enthusiasts." That was
- 2 certainly true. The Knoxville News-Sentinel quoted
- 3 TVA director David Freeman as saying, "We're out of
- 4 that fight forever." You will see complete stories
- 5 on that.
- 6 And quite frankly, there have been
- 7 some turbulent waters that we have paddled together
- 8 on that, although, it has been survivable. That's
- 9 mainly because the Nantahala plant is able to
- 10 generate almost 50 percent of the time under normal
- 11 conditions.
- 12 With about 43 megawatts, it was the
- 13 largest plant with the largest reservoir and
- 14 excellent stream flow on average. Thus, we had a
- 15 really happy confluence of events. Generation did
- 16 become more predictable because we were dispatching
- 17 them ourselves and needed that as essentially a
- 18 baseload and that resolved the outfitters' biggest
- 19 complaint.
- 20 Since most customers use the most
- 21 power during daylight hours, the Nantahala plant
- 22 needed to be on anyway. The rub was on weekends
- 23 when demand is low. Our solution was to run
- 24 Nantahala Plant on summer weekends at lower output
- 25 for fewer hours instead of a combination of smaller

- 1 hydro projects.
- Even during the drought of record
- 3 that began in December of 1984 and went through
- 4 February 1989, we ran Nantahala Plant, though with
- 5 much fewer hours and much lower levels. This caused
- 6 the outfitters to change their schedules, introduce
- 7 smaller rafts to obtain better clearance among
- 8 rocks, and sometimes passengers had to debark and
- 9 pull their rafts across the high spots. Despite
- 10 these inconveniences, public use of the Nantahala
- 11 continued to grow. Other rivers without a hydro
- 12 plant were simply too low to run at all, making this
- 13 virtually the only show in the region.
- 14 Now, normal communication in those
- 15 consisted of the following: An answering machine
- 16 recording that provided our generating schedule,
- 17 usually updated once a week. Also, I attended every
- 18 meeting of the Nantahala Gorge Association by
- 19 invitation and presented a projected update on plant
- 20 operations and also told them about the stream flow
- 21 into the lake.
- 22 Now, traditionally the association
- 23 officers and I have had supper together so that we
- 24 could discuss the issues prior to the meeting, and
- 25 frankly, that led to friendships and mutual trust.

- 1 They understood that we could not and we would not
- 2 voluntarily operate for the benefit of their
- 3 business at the expense of our customers.
- 4 Further, they also developed a great
- 5 concern about lake levels, realizing that they did
- 6 not want conflict with the lake property owners who
- 7 in our area are largely retirees who have time,
- 8 money, and resources on their hands.
- 9 Finally, if I saw a letter to the
- 10 editor or just heard in this small rural region of
- 11 someone who had a misunderstanding about the
- 12 relationship between plant operations, customer
- 13 bills, and lake levels, I would call them up or go
- 14 see them. Occasionally we would ask members of our
- 15 senior management to meet with the group as well.
- 16 Another major change occurred in 1988
- 17 when Duke Power purchased NP&L from Alcoa. Within
- 18 three years we were interconnected with and
- 19 purchasing supplemental power from Duke.
- 20 Coincidentally, just after that Duke purchase the
- 21 drought ended, giving us more water and more
- 22 flexibility. And I have been explaining for, I
- 23 guess, about 12 years now that Duke didn't do that,
- 24 you know, that God did that, but there are a lot of
- 25 people who don't believe that.

- 1 With the greater amount of water
- 2 though, we did have more flexibility and it became
- 3 easier to keep the lake levels above the threshold
- 4 of pain, make power, and be on a schedule that
- 5 happily coincided mainly with public recreation.
- 6 A drought in the early 1990's caused
- 7 lower than average reservoir levels and a letter
- 8 writing campaign by local homeowner associations.
- 9 These went to the chairman of Duke and I got to
- 10 answer them all. Local media used our news releases
- 11 fortunately to explain our side of the situation,
- 12 and our management met with concerned homeowners to
- 13 assure them this was a drought and not a change in
- 14 the norm. We received petitions. We responded to
- 15 every petitioner for whom we could find an address
- 16 and offered an explanation and also offered to
- 17 provide more information if they were interested.
- 18 A rock slide in the Nantahala Dam
- 19 spillway required us to lower the lake to stabilize
- 20 the spillway wall. And we, again, informed every
- 21 homeowner of what was going on and gave media tours
- 22 so folks would be able to see pictures that showed
- 23 the need.
- Now, over time the outfitters and I
- 25 began to understand each other's business needs even

- 1 better. And as result of that continuing dialogue,
- 2 we slightly modified the generating schedule to
- 3 improve the ride quality. We reduced the time of
- 4 water that was being used for generation, and we
- 5 increased the generation during periods of lower
- 6 than average stream flow. Because we had to meet
- 7 peak load requirements, the outfitters has to alter
- 8 their schedules to back up to when we were meeting
- 9 the peak.
- The managers of the 16 or so
- 11 outfitters with whom I work change regularly. So
- 12 the constant in our relationship, quite frankly, is
- 13 my presence and easy accessibility. As mentioned
- 14 earlier, I attend all their monthly meetings. When
- 15 we have an unexpected maintenance need and some
- 16 timing options, I will discuss the decision with
- 17 them. If it matters to them and not to us, we will
- 18 adopt their recommendation. We understand the lead
- 19 times they face because of the advanced
- 20 registrations and also the difficulty of reaching
- 21 customers that are actually in transit to recreation
- 22 in our area.
- Now, years ago when generation was
- 24 low on big weekends during a drought, I would take
- 25 my own children over just to see what it was really

- 1 like and I've sat in the put-in that we lease to
- 2 outfitting companies to count the number going down
- 3 on a given day just because there were some things I
- 4 wanted to know firsthand.
- 5 During periods when everything seems
- 6 okay, I will spend a day or so driving up and down
- 7 the gorge talking to the outfitters and listening to
- 8 visitors, and these missionary journeys, if you
- 9 will, help maintain positive personal relationships,
- 10 always bring me insight that I would not have had
- 11 otherwise, and that seems to, again, foster that
- 12 problem-solving and trust when we really need it.
- 13 Like an old boss of mine said one
- 14 time, the time to make a friend is before you need
- 15 one, and when the situation is extreme we test that
- 16 relationship. That's when we're not sure the plant
- 17 is going to be running on a 4th of July weekend or
- 18 we absolutely know for sure it's not going to run on
- 19 the last two weekends of the year when folks are
- 20 looking at almost pure profit.
- 21 In that former case, uncertainty
- 22 about a 4th of July, we had staffers from Congress
- 23 and a U.S. Senator making inquiries. We responded
- 24 with fax updates, almost blow-by-blow to outfitters,
- 25 local elected officials, and others. We also had a

- 1 maintenance effort that I thought was both dedicated
- 2 and truly inspired, and I made sure that the
- 3 outfitters got that story as it rolled out hour by
- 4 hour.
- 5 When the plant could not work during
- 6 the last two good weekends of this past summer, we
- 7 did something very unusual. We opened the spillway
- 8 gates at the dam to provide public recreation. Now,
- 9 this resulted in questions from the lake owners and
- 10 some others but no serious complaints.
- 11 We made extensive use of the local
- 12 media to state the problem, assure folks we were
- 13 working on it and presented our alternative to
- 14 provide some limited public recreational
- 15 opportunity. We also pointed out that the
- 16 whitewater industry is the largest employer is Swain
- 17 County in the summer and a major attraction fueling
- 18 other parts of the tourism economy.
- 19 You might ask, why are we doing all
- 20 of this, just for good PR, the other -- the easy way
- 21 out, I'm afraid not. Part of it is our perception
- 22 of our need to meet a variety of Federal Energy
- 23 Regulatory requirements. Part of it is because --
- 24 well, I will get to that in just a minute, but more
- 25 often than not I am the bearer of bad news,

- 1 curtailed hours, reduced generation or sudden
- 2 changes beyond our control. What makes our efforts
- 3 with all of these stakeholders workable is the
- 4 mutual trust and the understanding built over time,
- 5 and quite frankly, our management's willingness to
- 6 search for flexibility where we have had
- 7 longstanding practices.
- 8 We have also been motivated for the
- 9 concern for our 60,000 customers. They are our
- 10 friends, our neighbors, and our relatives. The
- 11 largest engine in the regional economy in
- 12 Southwestern North Carolina is tourism. Competition
- 13 for tourism is greater than ever before.
- 14 Outdoor recreation, our regional
- 15 forte, is a growing segment of tourism. Recreation
- 16 of our lakes, and especially on the rivers
- 17 downstream from our hydro projects, is a rapidly
- 18 growing part of outdoor recreation.
- 19 Incidentally, the annual number of
- 20 visitors going down the Nantahala River Gorge is
- 21 over a quarter of a million, slightly over double
- 22 since the early 1980's. I'm told now that this is
- 23 the busiest stretch of river per mile in the nation.
- 24 One single outfitter, The Nantahala Outdoor Center,
- 25 is now the largest summer employer in Swain County.

- 1 Now, you may recall that I mentioned
- 2 earlier a court case that required us to get federal
- 3 operating licenses in the 1980's. In settling
- 4 recreational issues in the original Nantahala
- 5 license, we conducted a recreation satisfaction
- 6 survey on the Nantahala River. As a result, the
- 7 parties, including the power company and a variety
- 8 of state and federal agencies, agreed to the
- 9 following that's now part of the Nantahala Project
- 10 license.
- 11 For downstream recreational purposes,
- 12 606 cubic feet per second is the preferred
- 13 acceptable flow that will accommodate downstream
- 14 recreational activities. For short times a minimum
- 15 threshold of 538 CFS can be tolerated. NP&L will
- 16 provide flow for recreational activities, except
- 17 during maintenance, emergencies or extended periods
- 18 of drought.
- 19 And since we signed that final
- 20 settlement agreement about three or four years ago,
- 21 every year we have had a greater combination during
- 22 the summer of maintenance emergencies and extended
- 23 periods of drought.
- 24 In practice, if stream flow is
- 25 average, there are few comments or complaints from

- 1 lake property owners or the people involved with
- 2 downstream recreation. During the past three
- 3 consecutive summers of drought, we have essentially
- 4 shared with the outfitters the number of hours of
- 5 generation available apart from peaking. They told
- 6 us which hours could best serve the public. For
- 7 example, with their strong support we reduced
- 8 non-peak generation hours in May and June of last
- 9 year so that we would have water for more in July
- 10 and August.
- 11 Now, so far I have talked mainly
- 12 about the Nantahala River. As you know, rivers are
- 13 designated by levels of difficulty. The Nantahala
- 14 has Class I and II rapids and maybe one Class III.
- 15 Kids have to weigh 60 pounds to go with a commercial
- 16 outfitter there.
- 17 The nearby Tuckasegee River is the
- 18 equivalent of the bunny slope for skiers. Families
- 19 use it with smaller kids and people who aren't quite
- 20 sure they are ready for the Nantahala. It's also
- 21 been described as the premier training river for
- 22 kayakers in the Southeast. A number of colleges and
- 23 universities within 150 miles regularly bring
- 24 boating classes up. Obviously all of this is good
- 25 for tourism today and in cultivating repeat visitors

- 1 for years to come.
- 2 During the past three summers that
- 3 drought was over there, too. Natural stream flow
- 4 and in the feeder stream was so low that you could
- 5 walk across the riverbed without getting your feet
- 6 wet. With normal stream flow the discharge from our
- 7 plants upriver takes about five to seven hours to
- 8 reach the greatest public use area. In a drought
- 9 that can take up to 16 hours because of the friction
- 10 caused by the stones and rocks and others things in
- 11 the stream.
- 12 In meetings with the Tuskasegee
- 13 outfitters we established a starting point, and
- 14 quite frankly, we just recalibrated it as the summer
- 15 got drier. Between June 1st and September 15th last
- 16 year, however, we met recreational needs that we had
- 17 agreed on in the Tuckasegee River 90 percent of the
- 18 time. In addition, the levels of the two largest
- 19 reservoirs in that area were within two feet of
- 20 normal during that time of the year over 90 percent
- 21 of the time.
- 22 Did we make everybody happy? No.
- 23 Some thought that the lakes were too low. Some
- 24 wanted water in other stretches of the river at
- 25 different times. We explained that there simply

- 1 wasn't enough water to do both and we were committed
- 2 to providing recreational water where the most
- 3 people could use it.
- 4 Further, the three outfitters on the
- 5 Tuckasegee and a local university recreation
- 6 department formed an organization at our request,
- 7 that was so we would know whoever we were talking to
- 8 was speaking with one voice for all of them.
- 9 And what's in the future? Improved
- 10 communications regarding lake levels and generating
- 11 schedules. I'm impressed with the quality of the
- 12 data the TVA website seems near real time. As we
- 13 move through the federal relicensing process, we
- 14 hear some organizations and individuals say that
- 15 they may seek some traumatic changes in our future
- 16 operations. Time will tell on that.
- 17 Given the potentials of relicensing
- 18 and deregulation, now in the national news,
- 19 sometimes we feel a bit like those two couples from
- 20 Knoxville going through the diversion tunnel 60
- 21 years ago. We're not certain of the future but
- 22 we're very hopeful.
- Thank you.
- 24 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you
- 25 very much, Mr. Alexander. Do you have any questions

- 1 for him? I don't see any at this time.
- 2 MR. BILL FORSYTH: Fred, do you have
- 3 any estimation or figures on cost to y'all for
- 4 recreation?
- 5 MR. FRED ALEXANDER: What we have
- 6 done for mainly 20 years was no cost. These were
- 7 things that we could just do to tweak. Because of
- 8 some of the agreements that we are now involved in,
- 9 there are some costs, but I will be honest with you,
- 10 I don't know what the number would be. The
- 11 difference between our situation and TVA's, I think,
- 12 is that we are required by a federal agency to meet
- 13 certain recreational needs, it's not an option.
- 14 Thank you.
- 15 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. If we
- 16 don't have any burning questions, we need to kind of
- 17 move on to our next presenter so that we can stay on
- 18 schedule, and the next presenter is Mr. Jason Walls
- 19 from Swain County Economic Development.
- 20 MR. JASON WALLS: Good morning. It's
- 21 a pleasure to be here this morning. And the first
- 22 thing I would like to do is I would like to address
- 23 your attention to a packet of information that I
- 24 have passed out. The first sheet is a map entitled,
- 25 Swain County Evaluation of Public Land Ownership.

- 1 What I want to do before I get into
- 2 the presentation is just give you a visual picture
- 3 of the county and how it stands. There will be some
- 4 discrepancies as I go through this information today
- 5 about percentages of private lands, we will call
- 6 them, that are able to be taxed.
- 7 On this map it's represented as
- 8 14 percent, and this is the actual tax data that we
- 9 were able to collect. Further on in the
- 10 presentation you will see a number of 18 percent,
- 11 which doesn't take into account exempted properties,
- 12 it kind of excludes exempted properties. So with no
- 13 further ado, I'll try not to put anyone to sleep.
- 14 And if I do, we'll call and get some pillows from
- 15 housekeeping.
- 16 A real quick note about my
- 17 background. I moved to Swain County in late
- 18 February, and since then I have taken over the
- 19 economic development and planning offices for that
- 20 county. We look at a lot of -- a wide variety of
- 21 things, anything from no dump of waste ordinances
- 22 all the way to lake level issues to small business
- 23 development to support of Nantahala River for
- 24 generation, the Tuckasegee River for generation. We
- 25 work real closely with Duke Energy. So I have an

75

- 1 interesting perspective on a lot of different issues
- 2 that have been discussed at this Council.
- 3 The first thing I would like to do,
- 4 as being the economic developer, I like to invite
- 5 everyone I come in contact with to visit Swain
- 6 County. We have a lovely county, and honestly, we
- 7 would like your money. We have a lot of things to
- 8 offer there, from outdoor recreation, from first
- 9 class amenities and places to stay, things to do.
- 10 Fine dining, I didn't realize that was there until I
- 11 moved there, but we have some extremely good
- 12 restaurants. We have great shopping and just much,
- 13 much more.
- 14 My presentation is going to be made
- 15 up of four different presentations in one, none of
- 16 which will be real long because a lot of it has to
- 17 do with numbers and presenting information. There's
- 18 four different areas. One will be demographic
- 19 information. Another one will be the land division
- 20 aspect of things.
- 21 How is Swain County divided and of
- 22 those federal partners how are they divided among
- 23 Swain County and neighboring counties or even
- 24 neighboring states?
- 25 The next part of the presentation

- 1 comes directly from a question posed by Dr. Stephen
- 2 Smith in the -- I think it was the October meeting
- 3 about how much money is paid to Swain County in lieu
- 4 of taxes from federal entities and federal partners
- 5 in the county. And the fourth area I will touch on
- 6 only briefly is I want to give you an idea and a
- 7 perspective on an Appalachian Economics Model of
- 8 Development that Swain County is beginning to
- 9 embrace and how that supported lake level or
- 10 supported recommendations of economic benefits in a
- 11 new study, or however it goes, can benefit Swain
- 12 County.
- 13 Some basic demographic information
- 14 with the county is there's an estimated population
- 15 after this past Census of 12,861 residents in Swain
- 16 County. These are full-time residents. However, in
- 17 the summer months that number can actually jump up
- 18 into the 16 or 17,000 range with part-time residents
- 19 who have homes there but don't live there on a
- 20 permanent basis. You can see below there the
- 21 make-up of the different races of individuals we
- 22 have in the county.
- 23 Another note, Swain County's current
- 24 unemployment rate as of last week was 11 and 1/2
- 25 percent. It was reported in a local newspaper to be

- 1 the highest in the State of North Carolina at 14.5.
- 2 Their information was a little skewed, and we were
- 3 able to prove that to them, and it's actually 11.5.
- 4 So we're not quite the lowest in the State, but we
- 5 are definitely one of the top.
- 6 Our medium buying income for a family
- 7 of four or household of four is less than \$22,000 a
- 3 year. An individual is less than -- almost \$15,000
- 9 a year. Poverty rate is at 33.7 percent, which is
- 10 almost 20 percent greater than the State average in
- 11 all of North Carolina.
- 12 Now to get right into the land makeup
- 13 in Swain County. We're made up of a lot of
- 14 different federal entities, one of those being the
- 15 Great Smoky Mountains National Park. The total
- 16 acreage there as you can see is 217,451 acres or
- 17 65 percent. TVA makes up two percent of that. The
- 18 U.S. Forest Service, 6 and 1/2 percent. The
- 19 Cherokee Indian Reservation at 8 and 1/2 percent.
- 20 Private, here's a number of 18 percent, but does
- 21 that take into consideration exempted properties.
- 22 Some of those exempted properties are lands that
- 23 are -- proposed lands that are placed in trust that
- 24 we do not receive revenue from the Eastern Band of
- 25 the Cherokees, churches or county owned property,

- 1 which we do -- which, of course, the county doesn't
- 2 pay county property (sic) on what they own.
- 3 The next slide that I will offer is
- 4 simply the same information in graphic form. You
- 5 can see that the park makes up a vast majority of
- 6 the land in Swain County. I kind of like to use
- 7 kind of a mental picture of an Eagle with its wings
- 8 spread wide. If you can imagine the wings, well,
- 9 that's the Great Smoky Mountains National Park, and
- 10 the private lands are the talons that are dangling,
- 11 with other partners that make up the body.
- 12 The next part of the presentation is
- 13 I would like to take a minute to show you how the
- 14 land is broken up, because it's not all concentrated
- 15 in Swain County; however, Swain County does play
- 16 home for a majority of the lands. The Great Smoky
- 17 Mountains National Park, for instance, total acreage
- 18 you can see there is, you know, 521 and 1/2 thousand
- 19 acres. Swain County itself has 217,451.41 is what's
- 20 on the tax records that they own of Swain County
- 21 property. Of course, Tennessee has greater of that,
- 22 but it's broken up into a couple of different
- 23 counties over there. Then, of course, the part
- 24 that's also evident in Haywood County, which is not
- 25 the neighboring county but it's close by.

- 1 Fontana Lake, which, of course, is
- 2 what we're more interested in than a lot of the
- 3 other information. The total acreage of that lake
- 4 is 11,685 total acres, and of that in Swain County
- 5 is 7,337 acres. Graham County makes up 4,348 acres.
- 6 The next up is Cherokee Indian
- 7 Reservation. Almost 57,000 acres made up in five
- 8 different counties, one of which is Mr. Forsyth's
- 9 County, Cherokee County. Swain County, once again,
- 10 is off the screen somewhat, but it makes up the
- 11 largest portion of that at 29,466 acres of the
- 12 reservation in Swain County, which is denoted well
- 13 on your map that I handed out that it's in the front
- 14 of your packet.
- We went through that rather quickly,
- 16 and I will entertain any questions at the end. So
- 17 if you have any questions about individual slides,
- 18 there should be some lines in the packet of
- 19 information next to the slides, just kind of jot
- 20 those down and we can address that.
- 21 The next information I want to talk
- 22 about is Dr. Stephen Smith's question about payment
- 23 in lieu of tax information. How much money does
- 24 Swain County receive in lieu of taxes if we're
- 25 unable to tax that land? This money comes from two

- 1 different sources. One source is from the Bureau of
- 2 Land Management under the Department of Interior and
- 3 then also from TVA.
- 4 The first look at -- the first entity
- 5 we will talk about somewhat is TVA. Their payment
- 6 in lieu of tax information is \$44.46 per acre. When
- 7 we get to the next partner involved, you're going to
- 8 see that to be a very respectable price. The total
- 9 that they paid on their 7,337 acres in the last
- 10 fiscal year was \$326,221, and that is a respectable
- 11 amount.
- 12 And just to put things into
- 13 perspective, if a private partner within the county
- 14 owned that property, a similar property would be
- 15 valued at \$20,000 per acre and the total tax
- 16 collection on that would be eight hundred and seven
- 17 thousand and seventy dollars was the information
- 18 that I got from our county's tax office. So I'm not
- 19 here to say, you need to be paying that or you need
- 20 to recommend they pay that, I'm just offering that
- 21 as information to help you show differential.
- The next we're going to look at is,
- 23 of course, the park service because it's a large
- 24 landowner in the county, and they pay 82 and 1/2
- 25 cents per acre. They own in Swain County 217,451

- 1 and 1/2 acres, and their total that they paid in
- 2 last year or last fiscal year was \$179,539. They
- 3 paid almost half of what TVA paid and owns
- 4 63 percent more than TVA owns. The per acre value
- 5 of the park property would be an average of \$25,000
- 6 per acre. The possible tax collection of that would
- 7 be \$29,899,512.50.
- 8 The next chart is just a graphic
- 9 form -- okay, here it comes, just a graphic form to
- 10 kind of show the 82 cents and \$44.46. I wanted to
- 11 put this into the presentation just to offer -- and
- 12 I thought about actually using a laser pointer with
- 13 my hands here, but I forgot it. So if you could --
- 14 if you'll notice, this is what the park paid. This
- 15 is what the park owned. Here's what TVA paid -- or
- 16 owned, and there's what TVA paid. So as you can
- 17 see, it's fairly respectable when you put it into a
- 18 larger scale of things. We're going to move through
- 19 this one as well. Same thing, 65 percent to
- 20 35 percent.
- 21 This next chart that I am going to
- 22 pull up is the progression since 1989 of PILT
- 23 payments made to Swain County combined between TVA
- 24 and the Bureau of Land Management. As you can see
- 25 by looking at this, if you look at it under an

- 1 economist's eye that's something that's very
- 2 difficult to budget. When you see something that
- 3 fluctuates so greatly with certain peaks on certain
- 4 years, it's fairly troublesome. As you can see,
- 5 it's been in somewhat of disarray since 1989, and
- 6 that's one of the things that we have addressed as
- 7 our Economic Development Commission is, how can we
- 8 make that, you know, some -- put some type of
- 9 consistency behind that to help give it some better
- 10 figures in how to budget for our county.
- 11 Here are the actual figures over the
- 12 past 11 years since 1989. You can see a few peaks
- 13 here. TVA's high peak in payment was 1992 to 1993
- 14 when they paid \$317,186. The Bureau of Land
- 15 Management's highest peak was '95 to '96 with
- 16 \$189,358. This is going to be -- the next chart
- 17 will be a comparative chart between the two over
- 18 their 11 -- 10- or 11-year progression.
- 19 The fourth and final part of my
- 20 presentation is something that I wanted to present
- 21 to you as the -- as something that will hopefully
- 22 give some validity to our being here and our
- 23 presenting to you on several occasions. The Vice
- 24 Chairman of our Swain County Board of Commissioners
- 25 has spoken at several public meetings about the need

- 1 to support a longer lake level and different things
- 2 like that, and I wanted to offer you some
- 3 information from our EDC of the county on why we
- 4 support that and why we would like to see that
- 5 endeavor move forward in some fashion.
- 6 We are adopting a model for economic
- 7 development in the county. It's based on an idea of
- 8 an assisted self-reliance. This idea comes from an
- 9 Appalachian economist, I guess, from the early '80s,
- 10 which means the ability of a community or region to
- 11 use outside resources to diversify and expand a
- 12 local capacity that is not specific to the
- 13 achievement of individual results.
- 14 This notion is being put forward
- 15 because we realize that as a county of 86.3 of
- 16 public ownership that's unable for us to tax, we
- 17 have to diversify and use those resources but still
- 18 maintain our self identify, and the reason that
- 19 we're here in front of you is to say that's one
- 20 piece of that, you know, that longer lake levels
- 21 gives us something more to offer in a way to help
- 22 expand that capacity or offer certain channels of
- 23 implementation.
- 24 And in everything that we do I
- 25 just -- the phrase of a sustainable development, in

84

- 1 all that we do, we're hoping that from this point
- 2 forward that we do everything in a sustainable way
- 3 so that we meet our current needs without giving up
- 4 things in the future.
- 5 The next part of this, here are some
- 6 ways that we're hoping to achieve this idea of an
- 7 assisted self-reliance. One of those is through
- 8 diversification or economic dependence through
- 9 microenterprises. The majority of our business in
- 10 Swain County is small business owners, whether it be
- 11 because of the outdoor recreation operation or just
- 12 general retail, we have a large population of small
- 13 and local business owners, and that's one of the
- 14 things that we really hope to do, is to be able to
- 15 build our microenterprise capacity, and also, to
- 16 help diversify our industrial and economic
- 17 developments as well.
- 18 We want to work on good welfare to
- 19 work programs. We're hoping to do this out of
- 20 facilitated community forums about local issues. We
- 21 don't want to come up with these issues ourselves.
- 22 I definitely don't want to do that on behalf of the
- 23 county, seeing how I am not from the county
- 24 originally. So I am coming at this in a different
- 25 light because I was able to give it an outsider's

1 perspective, and I don't want to enforce something

85

- 2 to the community that's not a true issue of that
- 3 community.
- 4 And then the fourth and final aspect
- 5 of this is that we must strengthen our local
- 6 government's capacity to have the ability to do
- 7 these other things.
- 8 Some other means of accomplishments
- 9 with this, which you can go over at your leisure
- 10 that are in the packet of information, I'm not going
- 11 to go over all of these at once, but these are just
- 12 parts of this economic model of assisted
- 13 self-reliance that helps the county embrace that
- 14 notion and helps them to grow in a responsible and
- 15 sustainable way.
- Now, I do want to address four points
- 17 on how a longer sustained lake level could benefit
- 18 Swain County. Just looking at the idea of -- on the
- 19 Fontana reservoir, not taking into consideration the
- 20 other reservoirs, because that's not what I know,
- 21 but about Fontana and how it can help, it offers us
- 22 one piece of our overall economic diversification
- 23 plan. It gives us that longer period in which we
- 24 can attract people into the community, have people
- 25 come back into the community, and keep people in the

- 1 community.
- 2 It also helps to expand the local
- 3 government's capacity because it puts more dollars
- 4 of sales tax back into the county. It makes it more
- 5 available or it makes it a lot easier for the
- 6 government to offer programs themselves without
- 7 having to go out and always look for this money to
- 8 assist these programs if we could help diversify the
- 9 money we bring in.
- 10 It helps to open and sustain multiple
- 11 channels of action and activity. It gives us the
- 12 opportunity to diversify really our recreation in
- 13 the county. Right now it's concentrated on outdoor
- 14 recreation, but we have a whole other industry out
- 15 there that we lose after the lake comes down as far
- 16 as it does because they are not able to access the
- 17 lake for fishing, for family enjoyment, just for a
- 18 more family concentrated ideal. The Fontana
- 19 reservoir is used by so many other folks outside of
- 20 Swain County that drive from Heywood County, Jackson
- 21 County, Cherokee County, and a lot of the other
- 22 surrounding counties.
- 23 It also helps to create sustained
- 24 responsible employment. Swain County is extremely
- 25 limited in some of the employment opportunities they

- 1 have, and of those opportunities that we have
- 2 currently, it's -- our first and foremost
- 3 responsibility is to make sure that we can expand
- 4 those opportunities and help those folks grow. And
- 5 Bill can probably speak to this better than I can,
- 6 about if you have something there, help that person
- 7 stay there because they can be your biggest asset as
- 8 long as they are there.
- 9 And with that, I would -- I truly
- 10 appreciate the opportunity to address you today and
- 11 hope that this information has been presented in a
- 12 way not to accuse or not to force an idea of a
- 13 recommendation but offers you some information in
- 14 which you can consider in your deliberations and in
- 15 your subcommittees and of this Council in ways that
- 16 we can be included and the economic benefits of the
- 17 Fontana reservoir can be included in your
- 18 deliberations.
- 19 Now I would like to open it up for
- 20 any questions you may have.
- 21 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. I believe
- 22 I see Paul and Al.
- 23 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Number one, why is
- 24 there such fluctuations because the acreage is the
- 25 same year-to-year?

- 1 MR. AL MANN: Yeah, that's my --
- 2 MR. JASON WALLS: Can you speak to
- 3 that?
- 4 DR. KATE JACKSON: I wish I could
- 5 answer that. My understanding was that it was based
- 6 on power sales, and so I don't know why there is
- 7 that fluctuation. TVA though does not provide money
- 8 directly to counties. TVA provides money to states.
- 9 So my only guess could be that it is dependent upon
- 10 the way the state disburses the money, but actually
- 11 Barry is off trying to see if he can answer that
- 12 one.
- 13 MR. PHIL COMER: The state passes on
- 14 only 48 percent of what y'all paid -- 48 percent to
- 15 the counties of the total that y'all paid to --
- 16 DR. KATE JACKSON: I think each of
- 17 the seven states is different.
- 18 MR. PHIL COMER: I was talking
- 19 Tennessee, I'm sorry.
- 20 MR. JASON WALLS: I think North
- 21 Carolina pays -- it's in the low 60 percent range of
- 22 what's actually paid into the state system by TVA.
- 23 DR. KATE JACKSON: I'm sorry. I
- 24 can't answer that at this point.
- 25 MR. JASON WALLS: As a matter of

- 1 fact, that was information -- that was the only
- 2 piece of my research I was not able to gather a
- 3 clear understanding about, because I'm not sure of
- 4 the person I spoke with when I spoke with a member
- 5 of the TVA staff, they said exactly what you're
- 6 saying, that it's based on their power sales and
- 7 what they're able to give back into the state. So
- 8 when I contacted the state, they said, well, we give
- 9 you -- I think it was 63 percent of what's paid into
- 10 them. So there's -- I wish I could answer that as
- 11 well, but I wasn't able to come up with that.
- 12 DR. KATE JACKSON: We will see if we
- 13 can come up with the answer to that question.
- 14 MR. JASON WALLS: And I would
- 15 appreciate that as well.
- 16 MR. BILL FORSYTH: The portion in
- 17 U.S. Forest Service lands is, from my understanding,
- 18 based on timber sales, but if that were the only
- 19 factor, then that should be going down all the time.
- 20 MR. JASON WALLS: Right. And the
- 21 interesting thing about the Forest Service, when I
- 22 approached the Bureau of Land Management, of course,
- 23 the Department of Interior is home to the U.S. Park
- 24 Service, and agriculture, I guess, is the parent of
- 25 the Forest Service, but our PILT payment comes out

- 1 of the Bureau of Land Management for both of
- 2 those -- for both of those federal entities. So we
- 3 only get a payment once from the Bureau of Land
- 4 Management for that reimbursement of tax laws.
- 5 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: So you do not have
- 6 a flat tax to these government entities, it's based
- 7 on timber sales on the one hand and electricity on
- 8 the other?
- 9 MR. JASON WALLS: Right.
- 10 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: And that explains
- 11 why -- this is -- this is what my second question
- 12 was, why does TVA pay so much more than the
- 13 Department of Interior when they are on a miniscule
- 14 acreage?
- 15 MR. JASON WALLS: Well, the
- 16 Department of Interior pays what they're
- 17 appropriated. When the 1943 agreement was written
- 18 and adopted by -- by TVA, Department of Interior,
- 19 Swain County, which eventually created the Fontana
- 20 reservoir, there was a formula that was adopted on
- 21 how the PILT payment would be paid by the Department
- 22 of Interior, and that is still used to this day.
- What happens is they use that and
- 24 then the money is not appropriated to that amount.
- 25 The actual money that would be appropriated would be

- 1 of a greater amount, but if they are not
- 2 appropriated we don't get that funding.
- 3 Do you understand what I'm saying?
- 4 If Congress doesn't appropriate what
- 5 the formula comes out to, they just write it off and
- 6 we get what's appropriated.
- 7 MR. W. C. NELSON: I just wanted to
- 8 add that my information is that TVA's payments are
- 9 based upon not the number of acres in the county but
- 10 by the capital investment that TVA has made. And as
- 11 TVA makes more investments, then the amounts can go
- 12 up, but the depreciation can take it down. So it
- 13 does fluctuate based upon the capital investment in
- 14 the county.
- 15 DR. KATE JACKSON: And it is based on
- 16 the number of acres of power properties that are in
- 17 a given state to liken it to a property tax. So
- 18 it's payment in lieu of property tax.
- 19 So then most of the seven states
- 20 divide it back up, pardon me, based on the total TVA
- 21 land in a given county. So you may have land that
- 22 was formerly the appropriated land, sort of hard to
- 23 talk about, the non-power land, that goes into the
- 24 calculation of disbursing it. Although, the payment
- 25 of it to the states is based solely on the power

- 1 property.
- 2 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: It's basically a
- 3 tax equivalent on sales tax rather than really a
- 4 property tax then, if that's true.
- 5 DR. KATE JACKSON: No. It's a
- 6 property tax. It's sort of a shadow of property
- 7 tax.
- 8 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Ann, I
- 9 think I saw your card.
- 10 MS. ANN COULTER: I'm still not -- in
- 11 fact, I am less clear after this discussion about
- 12 just what land in Swain County receives for which --
- 13 just which land for which you receive payment in
- 14 lieu of taxes. That includes the Cherokee
- 15 Reservation?
- 16 MR. JASON WALLS: No. We receive no
- 17 payment in lieu of taxes for Cherokee Indian
- 18 Reservation. Currently the process in which they go
- 19 into, which, of course, I can't speak to except
- 20 through research, is once they purchase property and
- 21 that property is paid in full, they can place the
- 22 land in trust. And once that land is placed in
- 23 trust, they don't have to pay anything at all. The
- 24 reservations are placed in trust.
- 25 There was some property that was

- 1 purchased which is known as the Kutuah -- well,
- 2 Kutuah Valley here recently to be preserved by the
- 3 Cherokees which was -- I think added another half or
- 4 three-quarters percent to how much they owned. It
- 5 was a very large tract of property. After a
- 6 three-year period when that is up, they will place
- 7 that in trust and that will also be off of our tax
- 8 record.
- 9 MS. ANN COULTER: Okay. So then the
- 10 payments you get come from TVA and the Bureau of
- 11 Land Management?
- 12 MR. JASON WALLS: Yes, ma'am.
- 13 MS. ANN COULTER: So that includes
- 14 the Smokies, the National Park, as well as the
- 15 National Forest Service land?
- 16 MR. JASON WALLS: Nantahala National
- 17 Forest.
- 18 MS. ANN COULTER: Do you have an
- 19 estimate on the cost to the county for providing
- 20 services to that property, roads, fire, police,
- 21 education? I mean, what goes out of the county
- 22 budget to provide services to that land?
- 23 MR. JASON WALLS: Most of the
- 24 services provided to those lands happen within those
- 25 agencies. We provide -- we only provide any type

- 1 of, you know, road maintenance, mowing or anything
- 2 of that nature on land which is county property.
- 3 MS. ANN COULTER: The county has no
- 4 costs associated with that land?
- 5 MR. JASON WALLS: Well, I'm not going
- 6 to say no cost. It's a minimal cost. It's a
- 7 minimal cost that we put into that land. Now, what
- 8 we could get out of that land has an extreme value,
- 9 which is -- it's hard to justify that value, and I
- 10 try to do it taking a maximum and a minimum and give
- 11 you an average about how much it would be worth per
- 12 acre and different things in the presentation. The
- 13 problem with that is it really hasn't been evaluated
- 14 in that way. So we don't put much into it, but we
- 15 could be getting a whole lot out of it if it was --
- 16 of course, we would be giving up a lot of things as
- 17 well.
- 18 MR. BILL FORSYTH: That's the big
- 19 point, that's property in a county that never gets
- 20 taxed and can't be developed. It's opportunity
- 21 loss, you know, in the county is the big thing.
- 22 MS. ANN COULTER: But currently at
- 23 this point the county doesn't pay to service that
- 24 land, even though it gets payment in lieu of taxes?
- 25 MR. JASON WALLS: Right. It's

- 1 basically payment in lieu -- as Kate was saying, a
- 2 payment in lieu of property taxes. Our property --
- 3 you know, every citizen in Swain County has a
- 4 property tax, so that payment is in lieu of the
- 5 amount of land that they own within the county.
- 6 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Austin, do you
- 7 have a question? Excuse me.
- 8 MR. BILL FORSYTH: If your county
- 9 is -- the way I look at it, if the county is about
- 10 half forest service that's probably an asset because
- 11 it leaves a lot of good, beautiful land. If you get
- 12 down to 14 percent you have got nothing to work
- 13 with.
- 14 MR. JASON WALLS: And our 14 percent
- 15 is very hilly.
- 16 MS. ANN COULTER: In fact, it makes
- 17 you a very small county.
- 18 MR. JASON WALLS: Extremely small
- 19 county.
- 20 MS. ANN COULTER: You're not spending
- 21 money on it, but neither are you gaining benefit,
- 22 other than the tourism that comes to your area
- 23 because of that land, I mean, there's got to be some
- 24 benefit you'd have to recognize.
- 25 MR. JASON WALLS: Of course, there is

- 1 some benefit. The Smokies -- I think the last year
- 2 number on the Smokies 12,000,000 people visited the
- 3 Smokies. Nantahala River, 256,000 people. Great
- 4 Smoky Mountains Railroad, they had 179,000 people
- 5 coming into Swain County. The problem is keeping
- 6 people there. We don't have land in which we can
- 7 work with for hotels, housing, and different things
- 8 and how to keep and retain folks there as well.
- 9 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Austin?
- 10 We're running out of time here.
- 11 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Well, do you-all
- 12 have any kind of recreation? We're talking about or
- 13 you somewhat advocated increasing the payments on
- 14 the in lieu of over there, but do you have any
- 15 recreation fees or do you have higher sales taxes
- 16 for those people who are coming in that, you know,
- 17 might be another way of garnering the money you need
- 18 to do the things you want to do?
- 19 MR. JASON WALLS: The county
- 20 collects, if I am correct here, and I'm pretty sure
- 21 that I am, it's \$1 a raft that goes down the river
- 22 or is sold by an outfitter, the county collects \$1
- 23 of that raft sale. I'm not sure what the other
- 24 charges to them are. Fred Alexander could probably
- 25 speak to that before I could, but I do know we

- 1 receive \$1 a raft.
- 2 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Roger, do you
- 3 have a question? I think that will be the final
- 4 one.
- 5 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Just a brief
- 6 one, Mr. Chairman. In your economic models that you
- 7 have run, have y'all attempted to qualify the cost
- 8 benefit analysis of what it could cost TVA to keep
- 9 the lake levels up another 30 days to benefit the
- 10 14 percent of the county?
- 11 MR. JASON WALLS: We're in the
- 12 process of the best way to go about doing a type of
- 13 study like that, what needs to be included. We
- 14 recently heard from the Forest Service that we had
- 15 \$40,000 for Fontana reservoir which was earmarked to
- 16 do some type of impact study on just the Fontana
- 17 reservoir for the use of the county. We're trying
- 18 to think of the best way to utilize that and what to
- 19 include, and that's going to be one of the things
- 20 that's going to be of top priority because we need
- 21 to find -- we need to get those numbers from a --
- 22 from a real point of view so that we can give some
- 23 real validity when we come forward and say, hey,
- 24 we're losing \$800,000,000, we're losing \$80,000,000.
- 25 Whatever the figure is, we need to have that figure,

- 1 and it's not been calculated.
- 2 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you
- 3 very much, Mr. Walls. I think I called you
- 4 Mr. Wells, but we appreciate you making the
- 5 presentation and we appreciate the questions that
- 6 was raised by members of the Council. We were
- 7 scheduled to have a 15-minute break and we have
- 8 already used that up. So I think if we would take a
- 9 ten-minute break and try to be back here at 10:45,
- 10 according to my watch, we will try to stay on
- 11 schedule.
- 12 (Brief recess.)
- 13 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. I think we
- 14 need to come back to order again new. We will ask
- 15 all Council persons to please take your seat and we
- 16 will proceed along.
- We're at the point now where we will
- 18 have our first recommendation from the water quality
- 19 committee -- subcommittee. And since this is our
- 20 first time to do this, I think there's some
- 21 guidelines and points of views we will need to hear
- 22 from TVA. So we have asked Kate Jackson to do that
- 23 at this time.
- 24 DR. KATE JACKSON: Thank you. I
- 25 guess what I just want to kind of talk about in a

- 1 little bit more detail so something that Jim talked
- 2 about earlier, the independent deliberation of the
- 3 Council. Up to now you have either been hearing
- 4 information from us or doing some basic fact-finding
- 5 about the system or in-depth fact-finding within the
- 6 subcommittees and that I sort of think about as this
- 7 education phase that you have put yourselves
- 8 through, and at this point now I think we're sort of
- 9 switching to the point where you are going to be
- 10 deliberating issues.
- 11 And I really want to highlight the
- 12 fact that that deliberation needs to go on
- 13 independent of TVA, that I and the other TVA staff
- 14 members will be kind of pushing back and allowing
- 15 you to do that deliberation without our influence.
- 16 Clearly, there will be some questions that you may
- 17 have about facts and we will attempt to answer
- 18 those, but to not, as Jim says, to get kind of
- 19 dragged into the discussion process.
- 20 It's really important that these
- 21 recommendations that you bring to TVA are not joint
- 22 TVA/Council recommendations that are brought before
- 23 TVA but that they are yours. So I am going to kind
- 24 of take a back seat. We will obviously respond to
- 25 questions that you have that are factual in nature,

- 1 and we do have a commitment, as I have always
- 2 stated, that we will respond in writing to every
- 3 Council recommendation and try to work through what
- 4 it means to implement that over the long-term.
- 5 And I will reemphasize, you're
- 6 probably sick of hearing it, it helps us and it
- 7 helps the region the greater the consensus that can
- 8 be reached on any of these recommendations.
- 9 Okay. That's it.
- 10 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Thank you
- 11 very much. We will move now to our recommendations,
- 12 and I have asked Jim to facilitate this phase of the
- 13 program. So Jim, if you will take it.
- 14 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Okay. Let me
- 15 remind you that there's kind of three phases that
- 16 we're going to go through. The first place is
- 17 primarily the subcommittee, however it wishes to
- 18 handle it, to present its recommendation to the
- 19 Council. This is also the time for Council members
- 20 to ask questions of the subcommittee. It's time for
- 21 the Council members to ask questions of TVA.
- Then we will go into a public comment
- 23 period. Anybody here who hasn't been through that
- 24 before sitting in the audience, we do ask that you
- 25 fill out a sign-in card, and those are passed up to

- 1 me so I know who to call on. So far we only have
- 2 two, so we won't have to worry about times limits,
- 3 but if it grows rapidly, well, we may have to set
- 4 some kind of times limits.
- 5 After lunch we will come back and
- 6 have the deliberation period. And as I mentioned
- 7 this morning, I would encourage to get the questions
- 8 of TVA done in the morning because in the afternoon
- 9 they are going to try real hard to remain silent so
- 10 there's no appearance of influencing the decision.
- 11 Okay.
- 12 So Jimmy, let me hand it to you as
- 13 the chair of the water quality subcommittee. You're
- 14 on.
- 15 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: Thank you, Jim.
- 16 Our particular committee, I will remind everyone, is
- 17 doing this thing by consensus, not by voting, like
- 18 the whole Council is going to try to operate. We're
- 19 operating by consensus. This is basically a
- 20 unanimous kind of thing so that the recommendation
- 21 you're about to hear is supported by each one of the
- 22 members of the subcommittee.
- We have about, what is it, 12 -- 15
- 24 members. It's a very good committee --
- 25 subcommittee. I am very fortunate to be a part of

- 1 it. There's some very intelligent people. We have
- 2 members there from EPA, from Tennessee, from
- 3 Alabama, and all points in between representing very
- 4 diverse interests, and we have all come together on
- 5 this particular recommendation.
- 6 I have heard from several other
- 7 interested parties, and as part of my comments later
- 8 I will have to read something into the minutes of
- 9 this Council meeting because I promised another
- 10 Council member that I would, and it's on this
- 11 particular subject.
- 12 So with no further ado, I'll present
- 13 one member of our subcommittee, which is also a
- 14 member of the Council here, Bruce Shupp, who will
- 15 make this recommendation and explain to you-all what
- 16 we're talking about.
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Good morning.
- 18 Thank you, Jimmy. It's certainly an honor for the
- 19 water quality subcommittee to bring forth the first
- 20 policy recommendation to TVA, that's essentially why
- 21 they brought us here, to take issues which are
- 22 difficult for them and come up with some citizen
- 23 recommendations and how to go forward, and we're
- 24 very proud to be able to do that.
- 25 I would like to echo Jimmy's thoughts

- 1 on the quality of the subcommittee, and I'm going to
- 2 actually read their names so you understand the type
- 3 of people that we have on this subcommittee and what
- 4 they bring to the table to make these
- 5 recommendations.
- 6 First it's the four members that are
- 7 actually on the Council, Elaine Patterson, Steve
- 8 Smith, Jimmy Barnett, and myself. John Shipp is the
- 9 advisor for TVA. Then we have 11 citizen volunteers
- 10 who are giving their time and attending regularly at
- 11 our subcommittee meetings to engage in these
- 12 discussions.
- 13 Some of them are here. I will ask
- 14 them to stand, please, when I introduce them. Steve
- 15 Alexander from the U.S. Fish & Wildlife Service.
- 16 Are you still here, Steve? Back in the back.
- 17 Axel Ring from the Tennessee Clean
- 18 Water Network. Tom Welborn from EPA in Atlanta.
- 19 Paul Davis, the head of Water Quality Division for
- 20 Tennessee. Brad McClane from the Alabama River
- 21 Alliance, Executive Director of Alabama River
- 22 Alliance.
- 23 Any other subcommittee members here
- 24 that I missed?
- 25 I'm just going to read quickly who

- 1 else is on that subcommittee. Larry Bowers,
- 2 Director of Risk Management for Wheland Automotive
- 3 Industries in Chattanooga. Charles Horn, Water
- 4 Quality Engineer, retired from Alabama Department of
- 5 Environmental Management and now a consultant. John
- 6 Poole, head of Water Quality for Alabama Department
- 7 of Environmental Management. John was here, I think
- 8 he had to leave.
- 9 Frank Russell, Senior Environmental
- 10 Engineer from Copperhill, Tennessee for Innerfreight
- 11 Holding, Incorporated. Susan Webber, Environmental
- 12 Protection Specialist for Red Stone Arsenal. Tom
- 13 Weisenberger from the BP Petroleum, Decatur plant.
- 14 That's it, that's our committee. A very impressive
- 15 group of people that have a lot of responsibility
- 16 for water quality management in their respective
- 17 states and within the region.
- 18 Mr. Chairman, I don't have a long
- 19 presentation, but I don't want to rush it. I know
- 20 we're behind time, and I want to make sure we take
- 21 our time and get it all through, if that's okay.
- We're going to go in three parts. I
- 23 am going to give you -- you have a policy -- a draft
- 24 policy in front of you, and the last page of that
- 25 draft policy is actually the recommendation itself,

- 1 and we're going to go through that word-for-word,
- 2 but that's going to be the last part of the
- 3 presentation. First I want to go through some
- 4 background and then through some steps for
- 5 developing an aquatic plant management policy.
- 6 Put some boundaries on this, some
- 7 financial boundaries of how big a deal is this -- is
- 8 plant management to TVA, well, it's -- as far as
- 9 administratively and operationally it's caused them
- 10 over the last 20 or so years a great deal of
- 11 internal strife and external strife with local
- 12 communities in that it became a very controversial
- 13 and almost -- and almost a radical sense in some of
- 14 the communities, almost combative at times.
- 15 Economically compared to some of the
- 16 other issues that this Council will be tackling,
- 17 it's not that large. The range I would put on it
- 18 over the next decade may go from a half million
- 19 dollars a year to maybe up to two, two and a half
- 20 million dollars a year, that would be the economic
- 21 range of expenditures to TVA that we would probably
- 22 be dealing with, unless there's something very
- 23 unforeseen that would happen, like the invasion of
- 24 some new exotic plant species that we hope we don't
- 25 see. Those are the boundaries.

- 1 We have approached the recommendation
- 2 with both specific and flexible recommendation.
- 3 There's three components to this. It's a
- 4 responsibility, who has responsibility, we have been
- 5 very specific for -- in that recommendation. Then
- 6 there's the process to go through to develop an
- 7 aquatic plant management plan, and we have been both
- 8 specific on that process and flexible within that
- 9 process. And then there's the funding, who pays for
- 10 this plant management, and in that regard we have
- 11 been relatively flexible.
- 12 You have heard from both the
- 13 Guntersville stakeholder group and from TVA itself
- 14 about their plant management problems and program,
- 15 and I just want to remind you that most of these
- 16 problems are coming from exotic plant species, not
- 17 native plant species, and these are plant species
- 18 that have a tendency to overwhelm an ecosystem and
- 19 develop dense stands which become a problem to some
- 20 users, some users of the reservoirs.
- 21 Plants -- aquatic plants and the
- 22 problems they create are perceived differently by
- 23 different user groups. The group I represent, the
- 24 Anglers, sees very little problems with aquatic
- 25 plants. In fact, they prefer to see a high density

- 1 of plants in a reservoir because it's good for fish
- 2 productivity, to a certain extent. It can get to
- 3 excessive amounts where it actually is degrading to
- 4 fish.
- 5 On the other hand, sailors, swimmers,
- 6 waterskiers and just people that appreciate a
- 7 reservoir for the aesthetic uses, water treatment
- 8 operators, power generators, a dense stand of
- 9 aquatic plants to them is a great problem, and these
- 10 divergent viewpoints create controversy.
- 11 As I said, TVA has a history in this
- 12 area of strong controversy and almost hostility in
- 13 some cases. And sadly, that hostility in -- about
- 14 10 or 12 years ago actually developed into a
- 15 distrust for TVA's plant management program, which
- 16 they are still battling through to this day, which I
- 17 think this policy is going to help them resolve.
- 18 Now, even if there's a difference --
- 19 an agreement on what the problems are with aquatic
- 20 plants, there then becomes differences of opinion of
- 21 how to control or manage those plants. That gets
- 22 into the tools that would be used for how to manage
- 23 it, and those tools all have their own problems as
- 24 well as benefits.
- 25 The cost of aquatic plant management

- 1 can range from \$200 an acre to several thousand
- 2 dollars an acre, depending on what tools are used to
- 3 control and manage those plants. You start talking
- 4 about management of infestations like Guntersville
- 5 of 15 to 20,000 acres and the need to control or
- 6 manage -- aggressively manage up to two or 3,000
- 7 acres, those costs can escalate very quickly.
- 8 We developed a list of 12 steps that
- 9 are important for the development of any aquatic
- 10 plant management program. We didn't imagine these.
- 11 We didn't dream these up from the subcommittee.
- 12 These are from four sources, first from a document
- 13 by the North American Lake Management Society
- 14 published in 1988, from a Waterways Management
- 15 Bulletin published in 1999 by the Corps of Engineers
- 16 and funded with Sport Fish Restoration funds, from a
- 17 group called The Bass Grass Alliance, which is a
- 18 foundation of plant managers, fish managers, and
- 19 anglers working to try to resolve the complexity and
- 20 the confusion and plant management across the
- 21 country.
- 22 And then finally, these 12
- 23 recommendations are mirror image of the Guntersville
- 24 plan that was developed by TVA. So we're not
- 25 proposing anything new to TVA. What we're proposing

- 1 and endorsing is the way they have managed the
- 2 Guntersville program over the last two years. So
- 3 this is essentially a way to get this process
- 4 institutionalized so that there's no loss of memory
- 5 of how to do it once personnel change over the next
- 6 decade or so.
- 7 Let's go through these steps before
- 8 we get into the policy. First, assume leadership
- 9 role. One of the biggest problems nationally that
- 10 we have seen with aquatic plant management is that
- 11 nobody wants to be in charge. That's easy to
- 12 understand for two reasons. One is it's fun if it's
- 13 a hostile, controversial situation. Agencies are
- 14 reluctant to take charge. And two, if you take
- 15 charge you might be stuck with the bill, and that
- 16 bill can be expensive and has been expensive. So we
- 17 see two reasons why agencies nationally are
- 18 reluctant to get in charge. Federal agencies, state
- 19 agencies, water river authorities, when problems
- 20 develop sort of everybody starts going like this and
- 21 saying, let's all do it, you do it.
- 22 Secondly, when someone takes over
- 23 that process, then there must be everybody involved
- 24 in the discussion sitting down to the table. Again,
- 25 looking on a national picture where mistakes have

- 1 been made and dissatisfaction resulted with
- 2 expensive treatment perhaps is where there was only
- 3 one user group or one interest group involved in the
- 4 planning, excluding other interests, and therefore,
- 5 a lot of money was spent and things happened and
- 6 things changed in the ecosystem of those resources
- 7 to the very dissatisfaction of many other user
- 8 groups. So everybody has got to be brought
- 9 together, and you have got to bring technical
- 10 experts into the picture.
- 11 Local citizens with a lot of myths
- 12 and misunderstanding of the plant management should
- 13 not make that decision without technical expertise
- 14 at hand during their deliberations. Very important,
- 15 the first two steps.
- 16 Then it goes good from there. Define
- 17 the problems, work together, define the problems,
- 18 establish clear management, goals, and objectives.
- 19 What are you going to treat, why are you going to
- 20 treat, how much are you going to treat, where are
- 21 you going to treat, where are you going to manage,
- 22 what's your goals and objectives.
- 23 Then after you decide what you're
- 24 going to do, how are you going to do it? Are you
- 25 going to use chemicals, mechanical cutters? Are you

- 1 going to draw the lake down for extended periods of
- 2 time to dry up the subsoil to kill the weeds, let it
- 3 freeze in the wintertime and dry out in the
- 4 summertime? Are you going to use biological
- 5 controls? All of these things have costs and all of
- 6 those things have benefits. That decision is very
- 7 important.
- 8 Then define the responsibilities.
- 9 Who is going to do what? In the process, after you
- 10 have decided what you're going to do, who is in
- 11 charge, who develops the plans, who talks to the
- 12 public, define those responsibilities.
- 13 Prepare operational fiscal plans.
- 14 Make sure there's public involvement in the
- 15 preparation of those plans, and those -- that
- 16 recommendation could be built in throughout this
- 17 process.
- 18 Finally, implement the plan itself,
- 19 and do that while working with the public to manage
- 20 their inquiries and their concerns while the plan is
- 21 ongoing. Questions like, when are you going to do
- 22 my area, can I swim in it after you treat it with
- 23 chemicals, can I water my lawn, can I water my
- 24 tomato plants, what can I do to help you get the job
- 25 done, all of these types of inquiries must be

- 1 managed while a good program is being implemented,
- 2 good control planning is being implemented.
- 3 Then it must be evaluated. How
- 4 effective was it? If we spent a half million
- 5 dollars or a million dollars, what did it do? What
- 6 did it do not only to the weeds that you were trying
- 7 to manage, but what did it do to the ecosystem and
- 8 the fish in that system? What did it do to
- 9 recreation and tourism in the area? How much did it
- 10 cost us really to implement that, not only dollars
- 11 but in ancillary dollars to the control program?
- 12 After that evaluation is done, then
- 13 go back through a public process, discuss the
- 14 impacts, review it, and then adjust your management
- 15 program for the next year based on the public input
- 16 and the evaluation.
- 17 Those are the basic 12 steps. It's
- 18 what's being done right now in Guntersville. It's
- 19 working beautifully, and this is the way we're going
- 20 to recommend it in the future.
- 21 So if you would turn to your
- 22 recommended policy, the last page. It starts out
- 23 with -- on the top with, what is TVA's role in
- 24 managing aquatic plants in waters within the TVA
- 25 system. You will notice that these 12 steps have

- 1 been highlighted throughout the recommended policy,
- 2 so you can follow along and see where we put the 12
- 3 steps.
- 4 The first is, TVA will assume the
- 5 leadership responsibility for resolving problems
- 6 with and disputes over aquatic plants within the
- 7 system. TVA will take the lead in bringing
- 8 stakeholders and technical experts together to
- 9 discuss and define the problems, voice concerns,
- 10 design management plans, and develop funding
- 11 strategies.
- Here is a very flexible part here now
- 13 in the policy, the administration implementation and
- 14 funding responsibilities, administration,
- 15 implementation, and funding responsibilities will be
- 16 negotiated among local, state, and federal
- 17 government agencies, TVA, and all the other
- 18 stakeholders, a big flexible part of the process.
- 19 Now, let's skip the next few
- 20 sentences and go to the second paragraph. I want to
- 21 save the funding part for last.
- 22 After all that has been negotiated,
- 23 the planning team for any aquatic plant management
- 24 plan must be composed of the range of all of the
- 25 stakeholders from within the watershed, this is what

- 1 I went through earlier, defining the fact that all
- 2 of the players should be at the table, and then we
- 3 list a representative group of players, which isn't
- 4 all complete, but we list those there, and I won't
- 5 go through it, you can read that.
- 6 The plan will clearly describe the
- 7 problems, define goals, objectives, strategies, and
- 8 evaluation techniques. The planning process will be
- 9 open to the public. Again, it's flexible there on
- 10 how it's done. We don't want to describe the
- 11 process of how the public process will go, but we
- 12 want to include also, make sure there's a scoping
- 13 session up front to identify public concerns, and
- 14 the implementation plans must be conveniently
- 15 available so that anybody wanting to review the
- 16 plans can do so.
- 17 Annual goals and performance reports
- 18 will be provided to the media and through public
- 19 meetings, and then at the very last sentence we talk
- 20 about the adoptive management decisions that were
- 21 made after the evaluation.
- 22 The fact that's also important in
- 23 there is that the original stakeholder planning
- 24 group is recommended to be turned into a stakeholder
- 25 management group or advisory group that would

- 1 continue through the process and work with the
- 2 responsible agency, in this case TVA.
- Now, let's get up to the first
- 4 paragraph again in the middle there to the funding
- 5 part. Here's where we were both specific and
- 6 flexible. The specific part is that the committee,
- 7 and again, by full consensus, agrees that the
- 8 electric ratepayers should not be responsible for
- 9 all the costs of aquatic plant management, for all
- 10 of the costs. If this was still an appropriated
- 11 stewardship effort, we might feel differently, but
- 12 it's not.
- Now, we go on. However, the TVA's
- 14 financial contribution should include coordination
- 15 and management of the process, the cost of being the
- 16 leader, in other words, and of the plan development
- 17 and for aquatic plant control necessary to establish
- 18 safe navigation, provide convenient and save public
- 19 access and to maintain the economic stability of the
- 20 local communities, another very flexible and
- 21 negotiable issue right there, maintain the economic
- 22 stability of the local communities.
- Now, why weren't we more specific on
- 24 the funding issue? Good reason. Number one, we
- 25 probably weren't smart enough to figure it out.

- 1 Number two, there's no model. There's no model for
- 2 this. Federal agencies, state agencies, and private
- 3 utilities all do it differently all over the place,
- 4 just like there's a model for national
- 5 development -- a national model for the development
- 6 of an aquatic plant management plan, there's no
- 7 national model for how it's funded. In fact,
- 8 funding has been dropping off as the Corps of
- 9 Engineers, who was the lead funding provider over
- 10 the last two decades, has been losing their
- 11 appropriation for aquatic plant management at the
- 12 same time while exotic plants were expanding their
- 13 range across the southern U.S. and making more and
- 14 more trouble. So we have these diversions of money
- 15 to solve problems.
- 16 Private utilities in some cases spend
- 17 their own money to control aquatic vegetation. In
- 18 some states they're cooperating with the state and
- 19 other federal agencies to control aquatic plants.
- 20 Some federal agencies are involved in cooperative
- 21 programs. Some do it -- like right now on Lake
- 22 Seminole, where I will be in two weeks, the Corps is
- 23 spending a million dollars down there solely of
- 24 their own money to solve a massive problem on Lake
- 25 Seminole on the Florida/Georgia border.

- 1 In South Carolina the state is the
- 2 aggressive leader. The state aggressively manages
- 3 aquatic vegetation, and they work to have
- 4 cooperative programs between state, federal, and
- 5 local entities, including utilities. So there's a
- 6 whole wide range of ways to fund aquatic plant
- 7 management, and therefore, we didn't get specific on
- 8 exactly how this should be done. We were specific
- 9 and we said ratepayers shouldn't pay the whole bill.
- 10 TVA should negotiate with all of the stakeholders to
- 11 work out the funding agreement.
- 12 I am going to stop there and ask
- 13 Jimmy if he would give input from the constituents,
- 14 and then we will open it for questions.
- 15 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: As with any
- 16 policy, you will never please everybody, and this is
- 17 the same situation. I have in hand and I would like
- 18 to read into the record communique from the Office
- 19 of the Mayor of the City of Guntersville, James D.
- 20 Townson.
- 21 He said, "I want to commend the
- 22 Regional Council for your willingness to assist
- 23 local governments and interested parties in trying
- 24 to solve the Guntersville Reservoir aquatic weed
- 25 problem. While this problem seems to be

- 1 concentrated in the Guntersville Reservoir right
- 2 now, it has the potential to affect the entire
- 3 Tennessee Valley Region.
- 4 "The Water Control Subcommittee has
- 5 issued a policy statement which is inconsistent with
- 6 the position and philosophy of all of the officials
- 7 in our area (former Scottsboro Mayor Louis Price;
- 8 U.S. Congressmen Robert Aderholt and Bud Cramer;
- 9 U.S. Senators Richard Shelby and Jeff Sessions;
- 10 State Senator Hinton Mitchum; State Representatives
- 11 Howard Hawk and Frank McDaniel; and numerous
- 12 stakeholders.
- 13 "By its charter, TVA is charged with
- 14 the responsibility of providing safe and clean
- 15 waterways. Based on this guideline, administration,
- 16 implementation, and funding are TVA's
- 17 responsibilities, not the local governments'.
- 18 Therefore, I hope the Council can wait about
- 19 adopting an 'official' policy statement until any
- 20 major issues, such as funding, can be resolved.
- 21 "I would like to invite the Council
- 22 to Guntersville for one of its meetings so that you
- 23 can see the severity of the problem. Then you will
- 24 understand the potential threat to the entire
- 25 region. I know that all of us can work together to

- 1 solve this problem."
- 2 I also have a letter from the
- 3 Marshall County Legislative Office located in
- 4 Guntersville. "I appreciated the invitation you
- 5 gave to me to meet with the Water Quality
- 6 Subcommittee in November and the opportunity to
- 7 discuss aquatic plant issues. The interest of the
- 8 committee members in learning more about how aquatic
- 9 vegetation impacts our area and the frank and open
- 10 discussion that followed was important in
- 11 understanding and addressing the continuing need for
- 12 a coordinated management policy.
- 13 "The policy which the subcommittee
- 14 plans to recommend to the Regional Resource
- 15 Stewardship Council prompts me to share a few
- 16 comments and observations with you.
- 17 "Although we appreciate the
- 18 Subcommittee's recognition that TVA should assume
- 19 'leadership responsibility for resolving problems
- 20 with and disputes over, aquatic plants within the
- 21 Tennessee River system,' we contend that TVA's
- 22 responsibility to resolve such problems must also
- 23 include the financial responsibility associated with
- 24 resolving them. Certainly, it is TVA's prerogative
- 25 to attempt to negotiate among local, state and

1 federal government agencies and other stakeholders.

120

- 2 If a fair and equitable method should ever be
- 3 identified and accepted by the lake users who are
- 4 affected by this issue, then that would be yet
- 5 another challenge overcome through a concerted
- 6 effort of private citizens, agencies and governments
- 7 partnering together.
- 8 However, until such time as an
- 9 alternative financial solution is reached, then we
- 10 believe it is TVA's indisputable responsibility, as
- 11 it always has been, to "establish safe navigation,
- 12 provide convenient and safe public use and access
- 13 and to maintain the economic stability of local
- 14 communities. (taken verbatim from policy draft.)"
- 15 This means our reservoir system cannot become
- 16 inaccessible due to excessive vegetation. It means
- 17 our communities and economies must not be negatively
- 18 impacted.
- 19 And it means that TVA's obligation to
- 20 a \$2 billion recreation industry providing an outlet
- 21 for nearly one-tenth of America's population must
- 22 continue to be emphasized equally as one of the six
- 23 distinct areas of responsibility.
- 24 The Tennessee Valley Authority claims
- 25 that "NO ENTERPRISE IS BETTER EQUIPPED TO MANAGE THE

- 1 TENNESSEE RIVER." Yet, sometimes it seems they want
- 2 to have all the say and not the pay for these
- 3 particular management activities. The Tennessee
- 4 River is much more than just a source of power. To
- 5 make a policy recommendation that "electric
- 6 ratepayers should not be responsible for all the
- 7 cost of aquatic plant management" is severely
- 8 deficient. As long as there is one TVA, then as
- 9 ratepayers we, underlined, (all ratepayers) pay for
- 10 management activities, i.e, when beavers build dams
- 11 in Kentucky or vandals destroy a campground in North
- 12 Carolina, we absorb the costs; when research and
- 13 scientific methods are required to control concrete
- 14 growth at a dam in Tennessee, we absorb the cost;
- 15 when millions of dollars of EPA penalties are levied
- 16 at TVA's coal-producing power plants, we (even hydro
- 17 customers) pay the cost; and when TVA pays
- 18 unprecedented deferred compensation to retiring
- 19 executives, makes poor investments, pays fortunes in
- 20 public relations campaigns to boost their ailing
- 21 image or wastes money on unnecessary or frivolous
- 22 office quarters, I'm afraid as ratepayers, we all
- 23 pay those costs, too.
- 24 The issue of aquatic plant management
- 25 is a very small but important part of TVA's overall

- 1 responsibility to manage our river system. I think
- 2 that the strongest and truest statement TVA ever
- 3 made is, "The river is much more than a source of
- 4 power. It should be managed as such."
- 5 I hope that when the Subcommittee's
- 6 policy recommendation is presented to the Council,
- 7 you all will clarify the necessity of maintaining an
- 8 uninterrupted plan for the on-going, recurring
- 9 management of aquatic plants. Far too much progress
- 10 has been made to ditch it now, and way too much
- 11 confidence and public trust would be lost to ever
- 12 commence to reinstate it. Besides that, the plant
- 13 growth would quickly get so out of hand that it
- 14 would be far more difficult and costly to control
- 15 than it is now.
- 16 On behalf of the Lake Guntersville,
- 17 Stakeholders, I look forward to continuing to work
- 18 with your committee, the Regional Stewardship
- 19 Council and TVA to find common ground and workable
- 20 solutions to the problems we encounter and to the
- 21 economic prosperity of our entire region."
- Now, I'm reading those two verbatim
- 23 with no comment from me. I had a local group in
- 24 Northwest Alabama around a little town called
- 25 Waterloo, which when the river was formed, all the

- 1 dams were put in, Waterloo wound up being under
- 2 water, and they have the little town back up the
- 3 hill now from it.
- 4 The residents of the Waterloo area
- 5 have asked TVA to help them form a group which would
- 6 deal with the growing aquatic weed problem in parts
- 7 of Pickwick Lake.
- The group, composed of landowners and
- 9 lake users, met last month in Waterloo and agreed to
- 10 begin initial steps to confront the weed problem
- 11 which lake users say is the worst in 50 years. Most
- 12 of those attending the meeting had concerns about
- 13 the plant proliferation in Second Creek on Pickwick
- 14 Lake.
- 15 Members of TVA's Pickwick watershed
- 16 team addressed the group, telling them what aquatic
- 17 plants were causing problems and what steps other
- 18 reservoir residents and users could take to lessen
- 19 the problem. Sue Robertson, watershed specialist,
- 20 said the solution is not to eradicate the
- 21 troublesome aquatic plants but rather to come up
- 22 with a plan that would satisfy residents, fishermen,
- 23 and environmentalists.
- 24 She said TVA's method of dealing with
- 25 aquatic plants is to assist a group representing

- 1 different interests and points of view in order to
- 2 find a solution everyone can live with. Groups have
- 3 been formed in Guntersville, Nickajack and
- 4 Chickamauga, she said.
- 5 TVA is committed to using this
- 6 process on this issue, she told about 50 people
- 7 gathered in Waterloo on September 21.
- 8 Once the group is formed, Robertson
- 9 said TVA would provide technical assistance and some
- 10 funding, although how much financial aid was
- 11 uncertain. But action in dealing with aquatic
- 12 plants would be something the group would decide and
- 13 not something mandated by TVA, she said. TVA no
- 14 longer has a program that uses herbicides to combat
- 15 weeds.
- 16 Those attending complained that
- 17 plants have taken over many shallow areas and made
- 18 recreational use of their lakeside property or
- 19 boating impossible. Some fishermen also complained
- 20 the fishing has suffered because of the increase in
- 21 aquatic weeds.
- 22 Dr. David Webb, a TVA botanist and
- 23 aguatic plant specialist, identified the weeds as
- 24 coontails and spinyleaf naiad. He said the
- 25 proliferation of the plants is mostly due to weather

- 1 conditions, primarily the hot and dry conditions of
- 2 the last couple of years.
- Webb said a change in the weather
- 4 pattern would probably take care of the problem as
- 5 it did back in the late 1960's on parts of Pickwick
- 6 when aquatic plants flourished.
- 7 Attacking aquatic growth is
- 8 complicated on Pickwick because the 52-mile lake
- 9 lies in three states Alabama, Tennessee and
- 10 Mississippi.
- 11 Robertson said each state has
- 12 regulations dealing with placing chemicals in the
- 13 water to kill weeds. Alabama has no permit
- 14 requirements, Tennessee requires permits, while
- 15 Robertson said she was uncertain what Mississippi
- 16 required.
- 17 Both Robertson and Webb pointed out
- 18 that landowners who decide to treat areas around
- 19 their piers and property must use a herbicide that's
- 20 for aquatic use.
- 21 "There's not a whole lot of chemicals
- 22 out there for aquatic use," Webb said.
- 23 Landowners were advised against using
- 24 traditional herbicides on areas that were dry during
- 25 low water but would be flooded next spring.

- 1 "You must use herbicides labeled for
- 2 aquatic use," Webb stressed.
- 3 One woman attending the meeting asked
- 4 about the practice of spraying herbicides along the
- 5 highway adjacent to the lake. "You know these
- 6 chemicals are running off into the lake," she said.
- 7 "That's a good question," Robertson
- 8 said.
- 9 Members of the audience also asked
- 10 about the use of a harvester machine TVA had used
- 11 successfully on Guntersville Lake.
- 12 Webb said the machine grinds up the
- 13 plants into small pieces and then dumps them back
- 14 into the river. He said using the machine on
- 15 Pickwick is complicated -- uh-oh, basically it's
- 16 complicated by the shallow area there.
- 17 The rest of the article, which
- 18 evidently I've lost the back page of it, may --
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I think it's
- 20 coming up to you.
- 21 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: That Tennessee
- 22 will not allow the ground-up plants to be released
- 23 into the river.
- 24 Webb said the shallowness of Second
- 25 Creek would not allow efficient use of the harvester

- 1 and that he would advise against it. The harvester
- 2 is primarily used by TVA to clear channels for
- 3 recreational boating on Guntersville Lake.
- 4 Another approach TVA had tried in
- 5 Guntersville was to release 100,000 grass carp to
- 6 attack the plants. Webb said the problem with this
- 7 approach is that the fish attack plants on a
- 8 widespread basis, not just the offensive ones in
- 9 water along recreational areas.
- 10 "The state wildlife people balked at
- 11 that approach," he said.
- 12 Robertson also noted that there is a
- 13 problem of people placing plants from their water
- 14 gardens into the river, opening up the possibility
- 15 of exotic plants from Europe and Asia flourishing.
- 16 The TVA officials planned a meeting
- 17 with residents of Bruton Branch about weed control.
- 18 They said the Waterloo group would be advised on
- 19 progress toward establishing the group for dealing
- 20 with aquatic plants.
- 21 This hasn't been as of about the 5th
- 22 or something like that of January. The point I'm
- 23 making with these statements is our policy is
- 24 already receiving some flak from various
- 25 stakeholders.

- 1 I have a group up in my neck of the
- 2 woods that also has a weed problem, and probably
- 3 during drought years there will be weed problems in
- 4 other areas that could crop up. So what we do here
- 5 is not going to just affect Guntersville, it's going
- 6 to affect other areas along the river also.
- 7 But you have our recommendation.
- 8 Bruce, do you have any other comment?
- 9 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I have no other
- 10 comment, but I would like to entertain questions.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Let me emphasize,
- 12 we would like genuine requests for information, but
- 13 taking up positions is something we will do in the
- 14 afternoon.
- 15 Bruce, why don't you go ahead and
- 16 monitor the questions?
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: All right, sir.
- 18 MR. AL MANN: I have a question for
- 19 Kate. When TVA was receiving appropriations, how
- 20 much money was spent on weed eradication a year, and
- 21 then after you can no longer receive appropriations,
- 22 how much are you spending?
- 23 DR. KATE JACKSON: I can't answer
- 24 that. Bridgette is going to answer technical
- 25 questions, but I don't know if she has that data.

- 1 This is Bridgette Ellis, vice president of resource
- 2 stewardship.
- 3 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: The last year
- 4 that we got appropriations in 1999, we spent
- 5 approximately about 1.2 million dollars. This past
- 6 year in year 2000 we also spent 1.2 million dollars.
- 7 MR. AL MANN: That is strictly for
- 8 weed eradication? Is that entire all over or just
- 9 Guntersville?
- 10 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: That is on
- 11 Guntersville, Nickajack, and Chickamauga.
- 12 MR. AL MANN: 1.2 million?
- 13 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: Yes.
- 14 MR. AL MANN: Thank you.
- 15 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Bridgette, if I
- 16 could add to that, back in the late '80s, early '90s
- 17 when the controversy was swirling around the
- 18 Guntersville program, a combination of TVA and Corps
- 19 of Engineers began a huge study of the ecosystem of
- 20 Guntersville Lake, the impact the weeds are having,
- 21 the impacts the weed control may have, and, of
- 22 course, on economic benefits of recreation on that
- 23 waterway. That, I believe, was into the eight,
- 24 \$10,000,000 range.
- 25 Kate, John, do you remember what

- 1 that -- I mean, there was a tremendous investment
- 2 being spent on that research. That research made
- 3 then was still holding solid into the late '90s when
- 4 the Guntersville -- the modern Guntersville plant
- 5 was prepared, and a lot of that information went
- 6 into determining the direction to go on Guntersville
- 7 Lake and made stakeholders' ability to come together
- 8 that much better. So while TVA didn't spend a lot
- 9 of money through the '90s in management programs,
- 10 they did spend a lot of money with the Corps of
- 11 Engineers on research, and a tremendous job it was,
- 12 too.
- 13 MR. PHIL COMER: Are we supposed to
- 14 be asking questions now or later?
- 15 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Questions now,
- 16 Bruce is going to monitor them.
- 17 MR. PHIL COMER: From the Council
- 18 members?
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The Council
- 20 members, yes. I'm sorry. Maybe I didn't
- 21 understand.
- 22 MR. PHIL COMER: I don't understand.
- 23 I thought earlier you said now would be for public
- 24 comments, the three people, and after dinner or
- 25 after lunch would be for Council members.

- 1 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: No. We're behind
- 2 on the agenda. We're still in period one of our
- 3 exercise. So this is questions from Council
- 4 members, and then I will call on the public.
- 5 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: After lunch will be
- 6 Council deliberations on what we're going to do with
- 7 this recommendation.
- 8 Austin, do you have a question?
- 9 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Yes. Was 1.2
- 10 million the most that was ever spent on aquatic
- 11 plant control?
- 12 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: No. Through
- 13 the '70s and '80s it got up to \$2,000,000 at one
- 14 point in time. It depended on the amount of aquatic
- 15 weed and the drought fluctuation and the number of
- 16 acres that we had to treat.
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: And the goals. The
- 18 goal back then was eradication, and the goal now is
- 19 management of about ten percent of the infested
- 20 areas. So it's a completely different goal,
- 21 although it's very intensive management of maybe
- 22 3,000 acres out of 20,000 acres.
- 23 Back then the goal was to take the 10
- 24 or 12,000 acres that existed and try to get rid of
- 25 it all. So it was a whole different approach.

- 1 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: To give you an
- 2 example, in 1988 we treated 46,000 acres. This past
- 3 year we treated 24,000 acres. So it's a difference
- 4 in eradication versus management.
- 5 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: But given
- 6 whatever the plan we're to come up with, that cost
- 7 could go up, is that right?
- 8 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Yes, it could.
- 9 That's why I gave the range from a half million to
- 10 two, two and a half million.
- 11 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: So right now
- 12 there's -- when we got appropriations, of course,
- 13 that came out of Congressional appropriations, but
- 14 now that comes out of ratepayer money that -- the
- 15 ratepayers at TVA are paying 1.2 million, and unless
- 16 some appropriations or whatever, some other kind of
- 17 supplemental fund would come forward, then they
- 18 could be even paying more under this plan, right, if
- 19 the plan called for more control over whatever?
- 20 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Yeah. If the
- 21 problem got worse on Guntersville or if the
- 22 objectives of the stakeholder group was to manage
- 23 more extensive area than the 3,000 acres they are
- 24 now managing or if you went forward on Pickwick or
- 25 any of the other systems with serious management

- 1 programs, yeah, the cost could go up. Right now we
- 2 don't foresee that, but it could.
- 3 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: To the detriment
- 4 of the ratepayers?
- 5 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Yes.
- 6 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: One comment I
- 7 would like to make, Bruce and I spent 45 minutes to
- 8 an hour on the phone yesterday with
- 9 representatives -- Congressman Bud Cramer and talked
- 10 to Robert Aderholt himself. Both of them are in
- 11 agreement, I believe, on what they're asking, and
- 12 they both said that they would like to see at least
- 13 us recommend level funding, which they interpreted
- 14 as being the 1.2 or whatever is being spent now and
- 15 no less than that.
- 16 And I gathered from most of these
- 17 people that have talked with us on the funding area,
- 18 they don't want any less money put in, they would
- 19 like to see us recommend an exact amount of money,
- 20 preferably more or whatever it took, but no less
- 21 than this amount of money or just say TVA will do
- 22 the whole thing, whatever it takes, whatever the
- 23 plan calls for.
- 24 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Roger?
- 25 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Thank you,

- 1 Bruce. And first off, let me just congratulate your
- 2 subcommittee. It looks like you-all have really
- 3 looked at this from all angles and a lot of work has
- 4 gone into it, and all of us are struggling with our
- 5 own subcommittees as well to try to get to where
- 6 you-all are right now. I had two questions of your
- 7 methodology of approaching this, and Jimmy, either
- 8 you or Bruce, whoever, can give me some insight into
- 9 this.
- 10 Obviously aquatic plants is just one
- 11 aspect of water quality. You have recommended that
- 12 TVA not pay the full cost of it. What thought has
- 13 gone into who will have to pay the cost for cleaning
- 14 up zebra mussels or other exotic species?
- 15 And the other end of that question
- 16 would be, and this is part B of my first question,
- 17 what thought has gone into then who will have to pay
- 18 the cost of protecting native endangered species,
- 19 such as snail darters or the blind fish in the caves
- 20 there in Lauderdale County; what funding model have
- 21 you thought of?
- 22 If you have taken the position that
- 23 TVA will no longer pay for that, then what are your
- 24 thoughts or parameters of how -- you know, who
- 25 should pay how much of aquatic plant management, and

- 1 then who should pay how much of getting control of
- 2 the zebra mussels, which are exotic into the area,
- 3 and then the thought about what do you do about
- 4 native endangered species and how you're going to
- 5 make the stakeholders share the cost of that?
- 6 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: We didn't
- 7 deliberate on that at all. I will buy you a beer
- 8 and tell you my personal opinion, but that's as far
- 9 as we got. I mean, we didn't talk about that at
- 10 all, Roger. We didn't deal with it. Those are good
- 11 questions, but we didn't discuss it at all.
- 12 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Well, do you
- 13 think it would be fair then to apply this same type
- 14 of methodology of cost-shifting and cost-sharing
- 15 from TVA to where it's no longer a non-power
- 16 producing thing to that? I mean, should we -- is
- 17 this going to be the final report we should
- 18 anticipate from you or will you deal with those
- 19 other water quality sub-issues?
- 20 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: We have selected
- 21 item two and three that we're going to deal with,
- 22 and that is not in that -- those new issues you have
- 23 proposed are not in those next two priorities. So,
- 24 no, we haven't planned to deal with those issues.
- 25 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Bruce, I think it

- 1 is safe to say that on the endangered species list,
- 2 it is on our list of things that is potentially
- 3 reviewable. We are planning -- it is on the list.
- 4 So what we are doing is we have
- 5 identified some priority issues that we are working
- 6 our way through, that's not to say that that isn't a
- 7 priority, it's just that we have identified this
- 8 issue and one or two others that we are grappling
- 9 with first.
- 10 So I think you -- I don't know that
- 11 we have necessarily taken on the zebra mussel as a
- 12 water quality issue, but I know that we have had
- 13 some in-depth discussions about endangered species.
- 14 So I would imagine there probably will be an effort
- 15 to take a look at that.
- 16 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: What I am
- 17 trying to wrestle with is the thought process. If
- 18 we're going to go to a new position that TVA will
- 19 not be responsible for the full cost, you know, what
- 20 methodology have you thought about if you're just
- 21 going to deal with this one issue then about, you
- 22 know, how much should the marinas pay, how much
- 23 should the fishermen pay, how much should the
- 24 tourists pay, how much should the boat users pay,
- 25 how much should just the landowners pay. I mean, if

- 1 you're going to say TVA will not pay the full cost,
- 2 who have you identified as people who ought to pay
- 3 the other cost?
- 4 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: What we have
- 5 identified is the fact that -- we've recognized that
- 6 each situation will be different. Guntersville is
- 7 going to be different than Chickamauga and
- 8 Chickamauga is going to be different than Nickajack.
- 9 There will be different motivations, different
- 10 goals, and different players who are dynamic in the
- 11 process of wanting something done.
- 12 In those deliberations, you know, TVA
- 13 may say with a smaller expenditure of dollars, look,
- 14 we will handle this, we -- this is a \$30,000
- 15 program, we can take care of this. On the other
- 16 hand, some other level of government may say, we
- 17 want this done so badly, if you accept the
- 18 responsibility to develop the plan, implement the
- 19 plan, we will help you with the funding. So those
- 20 negotiations, Roger, are what we thought would come
- 21 out during the deliberations between the
- 22 stakeholders.
- 23 The Guntersville's situation, there
- 24 was a subcommittee from the stakeholder group that
- 25 examined options for funding, and they did a

- 1 thorough job of looking at a lot of different
- 2 options, and they discounted all of them obviously
- 3 or there would be something going on right now.
- 4 Those included developing a tax district, charging
- 5 user fees similar to what we saw in Swain County for
- 6 payback through users of the system, assessing taxes
- 7 to shoreline property owners, and there was some
- 8 other concepts, and they rejected all of those. In
- 9 my opinion, those could all be reexamined.
- 10 In other parts of the country, tax
- 11 districts for lake management are being used to fund
- 12 not only plant management but other types of lake
- 13 management. I'm not talking about just shoreline
- 14 tax districts, I am talking about watershed
- 15 districts to manage problems within the whole
- 16 watershed.
- 17 So you can look at those things and
- 18 reexamine them again. There's an option of federal
- 19 money, that was another option that came out from
- 20 the Guntersville group that they are -- going to ask
- 21 their federal representatives to provide them with
- 22 an appropriation that would come to them and then be
- 23 paid to TVA to be part of the process. So there are
- 24 still options they are looking at, but you can see
- 25 the option that's been selected now is to suggest to

- 1 the Council that we recommend to TVA that they spend
- 2 all the money.
- 3 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: The last
- 4 question I had was on a different track. Did
- 5 you-all look at or give any thought about making a
- 6 recommendation for TVA to work with the various
- 7 states along the river for developing model
- 8 legislation and model regulations that are
- 9 compatible through each state, because it appears
- 10 obviously we have found out through this gathering
- 11 of information that different states have different
- 12 laws and regulations, everything from runoff to
- 13 harvesting and carp and everything else?
- 14 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: No. We recognized
- 15 the differences, but, no, we didn't propose a joint
- 16 project. I think that's a terrific idea. I think
- 17 it would be very difficult to achieve with the
- 18 various interests of the states, but it would be
- 19 certainly a goal that would be worth pursuing.
- 20 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Thank you.
- 21 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Bruce, I feel
- 22 some obligation to the public to give them an
- 23 opportunity to speak before lunch since that's the
- 24 time block we described to them. What I would like
- 25 to do, if I could, give them an opportunity to

- 1 speak, have lunch, after lunch we will come back to
- 2 Council questions and allow time for it. I do
- 3 have -- is that acceptable, because we did make a
- 4 commitment to them that this is the time period we
- 5 would do it in. So you will be back on after lunch.
- 6 I will just read them in the order
- 7 that I was handed them, and I won't worry too much
- 8 about time limits, although, bear in mind, we're
- 9 about 45 minutes behind on our agenda.
- 10 The first person is John Skipper,
- 11 Field Representative for Congressman Robert
- 12 Aderholt. Use the microphone there, that allows our
- 13 court reporter here to be able to hear you and so
- 14 on.
- 15 MR. JOHN SKIPPER: My name is John
- 16 Skipper. I work for Congressman Aderholt out of his
- 17 Gadsden office as a field representative.
- 18 Mr. Barnett is right, the Congressman did speak with
- 19 him yesterday regarding this issue, and he is very
- 20 concerned about it and hopes that we can all work
- 21 together and try to strike some kind of balance
- 22 between anglers and stakeholders and the various
- 23 interest groups.
- 24 So he looks forward to working with
- 25 you to try to assist in any way, whether it be

- 1 funding or appropriation requests or anything along
- 2 those lines. So I am just here to gather
- 3 information and report back to him on how things go
- 4 and what the recommendation looks like.
- 5 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Can I question --
- 6 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Sure.
- 7 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: One issue that
- 8 came up, I think, fairly strongly within our
- 9 subcommittee and I think is something -- and I don't
- 10 want to speak for everyone else, but I feel there is
- 11 a fairly strong opinion about it, that the
- 12 willingness to encourage TVA to incur all the cost
- 13 is directly tied to the willingness of Congress to
- 14 reappropriate money for non-power programs.
- 15 And I think that our feeling very
- 16 clearly is that if Congress would not advocate its
- 17 responsibilities to fund TVA non-power programs,
- 18 then much of this issue would not be the situation
- 19 we're in now.
- 20 And I guess if there's any message
- 21 that I would like to communicate back to the
- 22 Congressman is that we need to see more action on
- 23 the part of Congressional representatives who are on
- 24 the appropriations committee to regain that
- 25 legitimate part of federal appropriations that has

- 1 been lost, and this would not be the issue that
- 2 we're dealing with. So I think if there's any
- 3 message it would be that we would certainly like to
- 4 see a stronger effort to regain the federal
- 5 appropriations that are necessary to fund what are
- 6 clearly federal responsibilities in managing the
- 7 river.
- 8 MR. JOHN SKIPPER: I appreciate you
- 9 saying that and raising that point, and I will be
- 10 sure to emphasize that to him when we discuss the
- 11 issue in the next few days.
- 12 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Thank you. I
- 13 will also note that I saw lots of heads nodding on
- 14 that. There seem to be a number of folks that
- 15 wanted to join that.
- 16 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: There seems to be
- 17 a consensus of the Council, unless I hear somebody
- 18 objecting to that. So you can take that back also
- 19 as a consensus.
- 20 MR. JOHN SKIPPER: A unanimous
- 21 suggestion?
- 22 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Yes.
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Our next speaker
- 24 is John Noel. He has his own company, the John Noel
- 25 Company. He's from the Tennessee Environmental

- 1 Council. I guess we have handouts that will be
- 2 coming around.
- 3 MR. JOHN NOEL: Mr. Chairman and
- 4 Members of the Stewardship Council, thank you for
- 5 allowing me to appear before you. I am both a
- 6 businessman as well as a conservationist. I have
- 7 probably 25 years of history of dealing with water
- 3 issues and land issues and also a little over 35
- 9 years of history of owning my own company and being
- 10 in the investment real estate business.
- 11 I am knowledgeable with water issues,
- 12 I don't consider myself an expert, but I have taken
- 13 on certain issues, including the leadership and
- 14 helping clean up the Pigeon River in East Tennessee,
- 15 and I have seen firsthand what happens to water when
- 16 people don't pay attention to it.
- 17 I wanted to thank you today for the
- 18 time and the energy that you-all spend on this
- 19 committee. I know it's a time commitment for you.
- 20 You have come a long way, and I encourage your
- 21 continued participation, and also to TVA for opening
- 22 up this public process and allowing people to be
- 23 here to discuss this very important issue.
- 24 You know, as I see it, your
- 25 responsibility on this committee covers the Nation's

- 1 fifth largest river system complete with the most
- 2 biological diversity for fresh water in the United
- 3 States, with the exception of several coastal states
- 4 who have some saltwater influence. This is the hot
- 5 spot.
- 6 I have given some maps to start
- 7 moving down the table that were prepared actually by
- 8 the Nature Conservancy, which emphasizes how
- 9 important our area is. If you will look at the dots
- 10 in red and the things that show up on these maps,
- 11 you can see that in particularly one map it shows
- 12 that the biological diversity here centers right
- 13 dead in the middle of where TVA's regions run.
- 14 Mussels and things like that are very
- 15 effective. This is the hottest spot in the whole
- 16 world for this kind of thing. The difficulty with
- 17 this is mussels are much like the Canaries in the
- 18 mine, they are the ones that catch the very toxic
- 19 and most polluted things and begin to deteriorate
- 20 quicker. And when you lose your mussel species, and
- 21 we have lost tons of them, you begin to lose the
- 22 remaining life species that follow behind them. So
- 23 it's a great signal to pay attention to. And if you
- 24 will look at all of those maps, we're right smack in
- 25 the middle of most everything, including endangered

- 1 species.
- 2 For 25 years I have watched the
- 3 encroachment of the increasing people population,
- 4 the conflicting interests, and the two-cycled
- 5 motorized recreational vehicles, all of which
- 6 cumulatively have overwhelmed the fundamental
- 7 ecological system on which all life depends.
- 8 I'm here to emphasize and to remind
- 9 you, as members of the Council, that I perceive your
- 10 No. 1 priority here on this Council and the job that
- 11 you have here is to protect the best interest of
- 12 these natural resources and to allow that the
- 13 conflicting recreational and private ownership
- 14 issues to be addressed secondly, or if you wish,
- 15 lastly.
- 16 When TVA created the impoundment of
- 17 these natural streams, this served a clear public
- 18 interest, and simultaneously, it created an
- 19 involvement of environmental problems, hence, here
- 20 you sit and this is one of the things that we are
- 21 addressing.
- 22 I'm a property owner on a
- 23 recreational lake. I have a four-cycle EPA approved
- 24 outboard engine on my boat and am directly familiar
- 25 with the lake level and recreational issues. I,

- 1 too, enjoy all of these, so I stand here
- 2 representing to you that I understand this process
- 3 for which people are concerned.
- 4 Today I represent and am requesting
- 5 that you place my personal interest and my personal
- 6 pleasure as a property owner and as a lake person
- 7 secondary and that you place the highest priority on
- 8 the water quality itself. Lake levels and related
- 9 issues are important but only in the moment.
- 10 Life, as we knew it and know it, has
- 11 existed for thousands of years, and the two-cycle
- 12 engine, for example, and second homes and other
- 13 pleasure-related agenda have existed for some 70
- 14 years. Cumulatively the rapidly expanding
- 15 population is placing enormous pressures on our
- 16 natural resources. The impounded water that we
- 17 have -- that you are addressing suffers even more.
- 18 On this Council I request you to
- 19 think first of the water and its quality, and then
- 20 address the other issues as they come.
- 21 Now, I am no expert on water quality,
- 22 but I have been around, and if there are any of you
- 23 that would like to ask me any questions, I would
- 24 like to respond to those questions, as I do have a
- 25 clear handle on both the business community as well

- 1 as the environmental community.
- 2 Any questions? I will be happy to
- 3 respond.
- 4 Thank you, Mr. Chairman. I
- 5 appreciate you allowing me to speak before you.
- 6 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Thank you very
- 7 much. Our final speaker is Bradford, I can't tell
- 8 whether it's McCarer or McClare, who's the Executive
- 9 Director of the Alabama River Alliance.
- 10 MR. BRADFORD MCLANE: It's Bradford
- 11 McLane. I have terrible handwriting.
- 12 Thank you, Mr. Chairman, Members of
- 13 the Council. I just told a couple of friends and
- 14 colleagues that I was prepared to set a personal
- 15 precedent by allowing an opportunity for public
- 16 comment without saying anything, I will have to set
- 17 that precedent on another thing, because based on
- 18 the discussion I heard I felt compelled to say a few
- 19 brief words.
- 20 The first point that I want to make
- 21 is I would like to just reinforce the point made by
- 22 Stephen Smith, that if Congress were to fund the
- 23 non-power programs this would be a very different
- 24 debate, and certainly, we support congressional
- 25 funding of these very important environmental

- 1 non-power programs.
- 2 But the second point that I want to
- 3 make is that even if we do not secure that
- 4 congressional funding, that it is very important
- 5 that we -- that you adopt the recommendation as it
- 6 is put forth before you. Many Congressional
- 7 programs do include a local match so that Congress
- 8 does not bear the entire weight of funding important
- 9 programs. TVA's funding is limited and local
- 10 governments are going to be more invested in a
- 11 program where they are providing some cost share.
- 12 Now, I wish to point out that if you
- 13 look at the recommendation this committee has put
- 14 before the Council, our committee, it simply says
- 15 that TVA should not -- that TVA ratepayers should
- 16 not bear all of the costs. And on behalf of the
- 17 Alabama Rivers Alliance, I would say that we would
- 18 like to see TVA bear a substantial amount of the
- 19 cost, that there is some wisdom in local
- 20 governments, local users bearing some percentage of
- 21 the cost.
- 22 If I understand our recommendation
- 23 correctly, in a specific instance a local government
- 24 or users could provide one percent or two percent of
- 25 the cost. Simply the recommendation that is before

- 1 you is that the ratepayers should not provide all of
- 2 the costs, and that it is left up to the specific
- 3 situation for TVA and the stakeholders and
- 4 interested local governments to negotiate.
- 5 So I stand behind the wisdom of the
- 6 proposal that is before you. I think Bruce Shupp
- 7 and many of the members of our committees have put a
- 8 lot of good thought into it and hope that you will
- 9 support the recommendation as is and appreciate your
- 10 consideration of my comments.
- 11 I will be happy to answer any
- 12 questions, if you have any. Hearing none, thank you
- 13 very much for your time.
- 14 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I think it may be
- 15 best to go ahead and go to lunch now so that once we
- 16 get back to questions we have continuity to it and
- 17 so on. So can you look at your watches and figure
- 18 out what an hour is from now on your watch and be
- 19 back then?
- 20 (Lunch recess.)
- 21 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Okay. We are --
- 22 through my estimation of where we are, we are now
- 23 back to period one, having done period two. We're
- 24 back to period one, getting an opportunity for
- 25 Council members to ask questions of either the

- 1 subcommittee or of TVA, request for information at
- 2 this point rather than statements of opinion, and
- 3 then we will move to -- we will have a point at
- 4 which that clearly ends, and then we will move to
- 5 Council's deliberations.
- 6 Bruce, do you want to take it,
- 7 although --
- 8 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Ann?
- 9 MS. ANN COULTER: I also, like Roger,
- 10 want to say that I -- as a subcommittee member of
- 11 another -- as a member of another subcommittee, I
- 12 can really appreciate the work and the fact-finding
- 13 that's gone into this, especially thinking through
- 14 the process.
- 15 I have a question with regard to one
- 16 part of the recommendation. What is the -- what is
- 17 the impression that the subcommittee members have
- 18 about the willingness of the various stakeholders
- 19 that you mentioned, local, state, federal government
- 20 agencies and so forth to be a part of this kind of a
- 21 negotiating process?
- 22 Do you have a sense of the
- 23 willingness that would exist should this
- 24 recommendation move forward through to TVA and then
- 25 have some standing?

- 1 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: You're talking
- 2 about the willingness to become part of a
- 3 stakeholder team or the willingness to become a
- 4 financial partner or both?
- 5 MS. ANN COULTER: Well, I'll go back
- 6 to your terminology, to negotiate, for the
- 7 administration, implementation, and funding
- 8 responsibilities.
- 9 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Well, the only
- 10 group in the TVA jurisdiction that I have worked
- 11 with has been the Guntersville group, and as far as
- 12 their willingness to be part of a planning team,
- 13 absolutely, I mean, they were 100 percent behind
- 14 that.
- 15 If there's -- you know, there's
- 16 probably some stakeholder groups that would be more
- 17 reluctant than others, but the ones we had involved
- 18 was a pretty diverse group and were very willing,
- 19 including the mayors of those cities on opposite
- 20 ends of the lake who participated in almost every
- 21 meeting.
- 22 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I thought Ann
- 23 asked about paying rather than being stakeholders.
- 24 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I couldn't hear
- 25 you, Roger.

- SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I apologize,
- 2 Bruce, I'm speaking out of turn, I didn't mean to,
- 3 but it was a follow-up. I think she was inquiring
- 4 not about being a stakeholder but about paying the
- 5 cost.
- 6 MS. ANN COULTER: Part of your
- 7 recommendation says that the administration,
- 8 implementation, and funding responsibility will be
- 9 negotiated among various parties. What I'm trying
- 10 to get at is: What is your sense of how willing
- 11 those players are to being negotiated with or being
- 12 actually a part of a negotiating group?
- 13 I mean, their willingness to
- 14 negotiate, that already implies, I think, a certain
- 15 sense of responsibility for being a joint part of
- 16 the solution.
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Again, my own
- 18 experience with Guntersville, they were very willing
- 19 to negotiate. They looked and they examined other
- 20 alternative funding for local contributions where
- 21 they could become part of the process and pay some
- 22 of the money and exhausted their alternatives by
- 23 saying that none of them would work or could work at
- 24 that time.
- Now, whether they went back and

- 1 relooked at it -- and they looked at just about
- 2 every alternative. And I think, you know, if, in
- 3 fact, the policy is adopted as we suggested, that
- 4 they would have to relook at that again obviously,
- 5 but they were willing to do it, they just discounted
- 6 the need at the time to find a way to provide local
- 7 funding support.
- 8 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: You know, two of
- 9 the responses that I read into the minutes of the
- 10 meeting indicated that they thought TVA really ought
- 11 to fund the whole thing and them not have to worry
- 12 about it. Well, as a power distributor, that means
- 13 my customers are going to do that, and I am
- 14 reluctant to see that happen.
- 15 I think their willingness -- nobody
- 16 wants -- I can't feature a particular stakeholder
- 17 group being totally enthusiastic about paying for
- 18 anything or any part of anything. So I think that
- 19 will be a problem.
- 20 On the other hand, I'm not ready to
- 21 go along with something myself that could cause my
- 22 ratepayers an unlimited amount of money because
- 23 we're not setting any limits on the -- we're not
- 24 saying, you know, 500,000 or \$1,000,000, or a
- 25 million two last year.

- 1 The two representatives I talked to,
- 2 either the person themself or the staff office, they
- 3 were interested in seeing level funding, which would
- 4 be about the same funding we had last year, a
- 5 million two, as I understand.
- 6 So we didn't do that nor the
- 7 committee didn't say that, we said negotiate. And
- 8 Mr. McLane said, you know, it could be one percent
- 9 or two percent. If I am in there, it would probably
- 10 be -- I would hope for it to be more than that
- 11 because I would hate for my ratepayers to pay the
- 12 whole thing. If you're talking about \$3,000, that's
- 13 one thing. If you're talking about \$30,000, that's
- 14 something else. If it's \$300,000, that's even a
- 15 different thing.
- MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Lee and then Paul.
- 17 MR. LEE BAKER: Bruce, I think I am
- 18 going to express the same concerns Jimmy has. I
- 19 have some real reservations about the outcome of any
- 20 negotiations with those parties. I know who is
- 21 going to suffer, and that's my ratepayers are going
- 22 to suffer and to -- plus, we see this in a lot of
- 23 things we do. When you're spending somebody else's
- 24 money, I mean, everybody wants to be involved in
- 25 that. The real commitment comes when you're able or

- 1 willing or you make the commitment to put some money
- 2 of your own to it.
- 3 I wouldn't find one percent even
- 4 enough to keep the negotiations serious as far as
- 5 what needs to be done or what is cost justified.
- 6 Everything we do in our business is cost justified,
- 7 and it better be a good plan for the customer.
- 8 I have some real concerns about
- 9 making suggestions that could strap TVA, and hence,
- 10 my customers with those uncertain costs forever and
- 11 ever and unending, because I can assure you, if they
- 12 are picking it up -- if our customers are picking up
- 13 the tab, there's no limit to what we can be asked to
- 14 do or asked to fund, and we may find ourselves at
- 15 some point down the road similar to California.
- 16 When the lights start going out, then all of a
- 17 sudden folks will then probably turn right around
- 18 and blame us for the very situation they put us in.
- 19 So I have some real reservations about just saying
- 20 we're going to negotiate, because I know how
- 21 negotiations with those parties would turn out.
- 22 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I want to caution
- 23 you, we're getting into deliberations, and I think
- 24 we should exhaust questions and then we can go right
- 25 into deliberations, and I think that's where you

- 1 want to go anyway.
- 2 Paul, is yours a question or
- 3 deliberations?
- 4 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: I don't know which
- 5 it is. It's based on Roger and Ann's statement, and
- 6 I got the sense that Ann was asking the question
- 7 that I am going to ask, what is the possibility,
- 8 X'ing out stakeholders, of the people like the Corps
- 9 joining in on this? And Kate might be able to
- 10 answer that.
- 11 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I can't answer
- 12 that. Kate, do you want to take a whack at that?
- 13 DR. KATE JACKSON: (Moves head from
- 14 side to side.)
- 15 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: No. 2, in addition
- 16 to that, and this may be deliberation instead of
- 17 just asking a question, it sounds like aquatic
- 18 growth is approaching an epidemic. It's
- 19 Guntersville, Pickwick, Nickajack, and it's going to
- 20 be an epidemic. And when you get into an epidemic,
- 21 somebody has to step up to the plate and it has to
- 22 be dealt with.
- 23 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I don't believe
- 24 it's an epidemic yet in the TVA system. It
- 25 certainly is a big problem in Guntersville. The

- 1 other reservoirs have varying rates of infestation.
- 2 And most of that is probably due to the low water we
- 3 have had in the last couple of years, particularly
- 4 this year.
- 5 Now, if you want to see infestation
- 6 you can go to Texas or Louisiana where there are
- 7 some even more obnoxious weeds than we have got here
- 8 and where control has been somewhat limited in some
- 9 cases and where you're looking multi-bagillion
- 10 dollar control programs just to get back what has
- 11 been lost. So, you know, this is not an epidemic
- 12 based on other parts of the country where the
- 13 situation is a lot worse.
- 14 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: But if it's as bad
- 15 as we say, and I think it is, then it is approaching
- 16 or is going to be an epidemic if somebody doesn't
- 17 step to the plate.
- 18 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Well, somebody has
- 19 stepped to the plate. TVA stepped to the plate two
- 20 years ago in Guntersville and started getting that
- 21 situation under control. If we ever got into a wet
- 22 series of years, maybe two or three, four years of
- 23 above average rainfall, that vegetation that's now
- 24 covering 15 to 17,000 acres would probably shrink
- 25 back to eight to 10,000 acres. At that point TVA

- 1 would get blamed for overkilling the vegetation, but
- 2 nature will have taken its course.
- 3 It's going to fluctuate. It will go
- 4 up to 20, 22,000 acres in real bad systems and it
- 5 will go probably right back down to seven or 8,000
- 6 acres when the flows are high and the sunlight is a
- 7 lot less during, you know, a couple year period. So
- 8 it's going to fluctuate anyway, but during these
- 9 peak years of abundance TVA has stepped to the plate
- 10 and managed the problem areas while allowing the
- 11 rest of the area to maintain vegetation, which is
- 12 what the ecosystem needs.
- 13 So they have stepped to the plate.
- 14 It's a question now of adopting a policy that tells
- 15 them where we would like to see them go as far as
- 16 into the future, I think that's where we're at.
- 17 They have stepped to the plate. I am impressed with
- 18 the way they stepped to the plate. And I was part
- 19 of that stakeholder team in Guntersville, so I am
- 20 looking at it with another hat at that point.
- 21 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Thank you.
- MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Any more questions?
- 23 We'll move into deliberations, Jim?
- 24 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I think we can.
- 25 Let me mention to you as we move into deliberations

- 1 that our court reporter and our PA folks have both
- 2 asked me, please be sure to take turns because if
- 3 you start talking over each other, one, they won't
- 4 be able to get your mics switched on in time and the
- 5 court reporter goes bananas when she has two people
- 6 speaking at once. So I would ask that you -- be
- 7 clear that you take turns.
- 8 So anything final from that
- 9 subcommittee before we begin deliberations?
- 10 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: I'll make one
- 11 more comment that the two representatives made to
- 12 me. I asked them about going back and trying to
- 13 obtain funding from the federal government for the
- 14 non-power programs, and they thought that would be
- 15 exceedingly hard to do but that there might be a
- 16 possibility of getting federal funding for some
- 17 specific things, like perhaps weed control. I just
- 18 wanted to report to you-all that's what they said.
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Okay. We then
- 20 are open for discussion, deliberations, and so on.
- 21 Our objective here is to try to reach some kind of
- 22 an agreement. You have in front of you the
- 23 recommendation of the subcommittee.
- 24 Who would like to go first? It does
- 25 help if you do the card bit.

- 1 MR. AL MANN: Mr. Chairman, I feel
- 2 that the funding responsibility of the weed
- 3 situation falls directly on TVA and not on local
- 4 stakeholders. You know, TVA owns the lake and they
- 5 own the ground and they own the land around it, so I
- 6 really feel that way. At the same time, I don't
- 7 think it should be the responsibility of the
- 8 ratepayers either, but probably on a short-term
- 9 basis it may have to be.
- 10 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So you're in kind
- 11 of a dilemma because you don't think it should be
- 12 the ratepayers but there's nobody else around.
- 13 MR. AL MANN: At the moment.
- 14 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Who else?
- 15 MR. BILL FORSYTH: I would just like
- 16 to point out here that the way I read this, the only
- 17 reason given for spending ratepayer money is safe
- 18 navigation, provide convenient safe public use and
- 19 access, and to maintain the economic stability of
- 20 the local communities, and I will submit that's all
- 21 that the folks from Swain County are asking.
- 22 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Now, let me
- 23 check, is that -- are you trying to point that out
- 24 in relation to this issue?
- 25 MR. BILL FORSYTH: In relation to

- 1 other issues.
- 2 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Other issues as
- 3 well, okay. Roger?
- 4 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Thank you.
- 5 Two thoughts on this. One is I believe it is TVA's
- 6 responsibility, and I think -- I'm very comfortable
- 7 with everything about this recommendation except the
- 8 cost formula and the cost factor, and that's for a
- 9 number of reasons.
- 10 One is, I think that when the
- 11 gentleman said, to paraphrase, we don't need any
- 12 federal appropriation dollars, he really didn't
- 13 understand the impact of where that would eventually
- 14 end up.
- 15 If we start saying TVA will no longer
- 16 be responsible for the cost of weeds without having
- 17 in place an agreed-upon formula for the stakeholders
- 18 having to pay it, then you start down that road
- 19 again with no understanding of where the road is
- 20 going to end.
- 21 Secondly, if we set this as a
- 22 precedent, then how much are we going to start
- 23 charging the landowners who want the lake levels to
- 24 remain up for 30 more days because the ratepayers
- 25 are going to pay for that?

- 1 How much are we going to start
- 2 charging the barge owners because the weeds are out
- 3 of their way and they are able to go up and down or
- 4 the fishermen because they have got good fishing
- 5 habitat?
- 6 And then once you've set this
- 7 precedent as well saying, this is what we recommend
- 8 for weeds, what are we going to recommend for
- 9 mussels? What are we going to recommend you pay for
- 10 the other items that TVA has to deal with?
- 11 The ratepayers already are paying for
- 12 this through no choice of their own when Congress
- 13 cut back the funding. So it concerns me from two
- 14 points about the funding. One is there is no
- 15 formula in place, so there's no understanding of
- 16 where you're going to end up. And secondly, the
- 17 precedent it sets, if we endorse this for weeds,
- 18 then we have okayed this model to work for other
- 19 items that have to be dealt with.
- 20 And then a positive thing -- well, I
- 21 see that positive, too, but another thing I would
- 22 suggest we add is, I like the point about
- 23 recommending that we go to Congress through the TVA
- 24 and we recommend funding for aquatic control for two
- 25 reasons. One is it's needed, it keeps it off the

- 1 ratepayers' back, but the flip of it is, if you can
- 2 get the precedent set for getting it for aquatic
- 3 control, then you open the door to come back in for
- 4 other items for federal funding.
- 5 Thank you.
- 6 MR. PHIL COMER: Well, on the heels
- 7 of that, I would like to say I agree with what Roger
- 8 just said 100 percent. It's very important, it goes
- 9 way beyond the weed control issue. It sets a
- 10 precedent one way or the other for myriad of other
- 11 things.
- 12 I have had a few very limited
- 13 discussions in the last seven or eight months with
- 14 other members of this Council about the lost
- 15 non-power funding that occurred within TVA this
- 16 fiscal year and the prior fiscal year and so forth,
- 17 and most of us are familiar with how that all came
- 18 about. We're familiar with the genesis of it and
- 19 how it started in early 1997 when the Chairman of
- 20 TVA went before Congress, and, in effect, said, we
- 21 don't want any more of your funding, and there's
- 22 many people -- several people who have appeared
- 23 before us have pointed that out.
- 24 It seems to me -- let me add this
- 25 before I make my corollary recommendation to what

- 1 Roger said. I have talked to more than one U.S.
- 2 congressman from East Tennessee on this subject, and
- 3 more than one of them has indicated to me that they
- 4 sincerely believe that the time will come, and I'm
- 5 choosing my words very carefully here because I
- 6 can't put a time for certain on this, where such
- 7 funding from the federal government will be resumed.
- 8 They recognize that these non-power things should
- 9 not be paid by ratepayers, because they're not in
- 10 other parts of the country where navigation and
- 11 certain other things are paid for differently by
- 12 appropriations through the Army Corps of Engineers,
- 13 et cetera.
- 14 And I believe that within a
- 15 reasonable near time frame, I don't know how to be
- 16 any more specific than that, that there will be a
- 17 resumption of a federal funding, not just for this
- 18 one item, but for many of these things because they
- 19 cannot down the road all be borne by ratepayers, nor
- 20 should they be.
- 21 So I think that -- I would recommend
- 22 to this subcommittee and to the Council as a whole
- 23 that -- let's don't sit here and assume that this
- 24 other kind of funding is gone forever just because
- 25 it was taken away. I think it can be returned, and

- 1 I think it can be returned by our respective U.S.
- 2 Congressmen and Senators and that we should start
- 3 focusing more effort and recommendations in that
- 4 direction, and this being one of many things that
- 5 are going to come down the -- whether it's zebra
- 6 mussels or other things that should not be funded by
- 7 ratepayers.
- 8 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So your belief is
- 9 to the extent this recommendation is predicated on
- 10 no congressional funds, you're not sure that
- 11 assumption will remain valid in the future.
- 12 MR. PHIL COMER: I am recommending
- 13 that we go on the opposite and begin saying that
- 14 we're going to start urging our respective
- 15 Congressmen and Senators to renew that funding and
- 16 not just suddenly, here's \$50,000,000 or here's
- 17 \$100,000,000, but that for each year when they
- 18 prepare their budget that TVA should include a
- 19 million two or two million five, whatever it is, in
- 20 a line item type budget for weed control or a myriad
- 21 of other things.
- 22 And I believe that if that starts
- 23 being our focus, instead of sitting here saying,
- 24 well, gee, somehow it's going to happen, I think we
- 25 can achieve it and urge these Congressmen and

- 1 Senators to do it sooner rather than later, but this
- 2 one percent and two percent business is tokenism,
- 3 and that isn't worth the time it would take to spend
- 4 trying to negotiate it, if what I hear from some of
- 5 the -- one of the commentators, that, well, TVA
- 6 ought to do 98 or 99 percent of it. Well, that's
- 7 like saying ratepayers ought to do 98 or 99 percent
- 8 of it, and I don't think they should. I think it
- 9 should be completely back to the old -- except not
- 10 these lump sum appropriations, it should be a line
- 11 item budget that TVA comes up with each year. And
- 12 we should lend our respective influence within our
- 13 own respective states to getting our own respective
- 14 Congressmen and Senators to begin supporting that
- 15 idea.
- 16 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Bruce?
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Speaking now as a
- 18 Council member and not a subcommittee member. I
- 19 agree 100 percent that the responsibility for plant
- 20 management in reservoirs should be borne by the
- 21 managers of those reservoirs, whether it's the Corps
- 22 of Engineers or TVA or a private utility company or
- 23 water authority, whatever it is.
- 24 The problem we have at the present
- 25 time is TVA isn't being treated fairly, obviously.

- 1 They are not a federal agency, they are a federal
- 2 corporation, and they don't -- in the interim period
- 3 until appropriations could be achieved are we
- 4 willing to say in this policy, and that's what I'm
- 5 asking Phil and the rest of the Council, are we
- 6 willing to say in this policy that TVA should assume
- 7 all costs of aquatic plant management until such
- 8 time as there are federal appropriations to lessen
- 9 those costs, because that's essentially what I'm
- 10 hearing from the last several speakers.
- And if we're not willing to say that,
- 12 then we have to take some other alternative, which
- 13 is where the subcommittee ended up by saying that
- 14 TVA has responsibility to negotiate with the
- 15 stakeholders to try to come up with some money to
- 16 share the cost, so that's where we are at this
- 17 point.
- 18 I think in principle, I agree
- 19 100 percent, it's their responsibility as a federal
- 20 agency, but they aren't a federal agency, they don't
- 21 have the money.
- 22 So where do we go from that point?
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Okay. I'm going
- 24 to call them in the order I saw them, which were
- 25 Steve, Al, Jim, Elaine.

- 1 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: A couple of
- 2 points. One, I tend to agree with what Roger and
- 3 Phil have said philosophically that, you know,
- 4 clearly this is TVA's responsibility, it's a federal
- 5 responsibility, and it should be borne -- I think
- 6 the question that I want to get back to is something
- 7 that Roger brought up, because I think it's going to
- 8 be something that comes up repeatedly, and then I
- 9 want to make a couple of points that went through my
- 10 mind as part of the subcommittee when we were
- 11 looking at this.
- 12 How will we look at expenses that are
- 13 going to occur? I think the thing that the
- 14 committee needs to keep in mind is that this is the
- 15 first sort of expenditure that this committee is
- 16 recommending. It's not in the grand scheme of an
- 17 agency with a seven billion dollar revenue stream an
- 18 enormous amount of money, it's one to \$2,000,000,
- 19 but I think what you will start seeing is when these
- 20 recommendations start coming in, you're going to
- 21 start seeing this little ca-ching, ca-ching,
- 22 ca-ching, and it's going to start to add, and I
- 23 think we just need to be aware of that in the
- 24 deliberation of this discussion.
- 25 The other point is that when you're

- 1 looking at zebra mussels or you're looking at
- 2 navigation, there are things associated with
- 3 managing the reservoir that I think accomplish a
- 4 greater public good. And I'm putting this out as
- 5 just a thought to encourage conversation. I'm not
- 6 saying that I'm necessarily 100 percent wed to this.
- 7 So if you have a public access area,
- 8 like a boat ramp, or you have a park in front of a
- 9 city, you may need -- TVA has the responsibility for
- 10 the greater public to good clean those areas up and
- 11 keep the weeds out.
- Now, if you go into a sort of ritzy
- 13 lakefront development a little bit further
- 14 downstream that's got \$100,000 homes up there with
- 15 docks and everything like that, I'm not necessarily
- 16 sure that I agree that that is a responsibility that
- 17 each ratepayer should necessarily bear totally, that
- 18 maybe those folks who they are -- they are deriving
- 19 a unique benefit because they have that unique
- 20 access to that lakefront property, maybe they should
- 21 help share a little bit of the responsibility for
- 22 opening that area up so they can -- because they
- 23 have, again, unique access. Obviously, they have
- 24 more means than others and other things like that,
- 25 and therefore, maybe they should share in the

- 1 responsibility, maybe not, I don't know.
- 2 But I think what we were looking at
- 3 in some of the deliberations we had was the
- 4 stakeholders can kind of work those things out
- 5 through a process, and it may be that they come to
- 6 the conclusion that some people could actually do
- 7 more but that TVA has a responsibility for the
- 8 public components of that.
- 9 And I think when you start getting
- 10 into things like zebra mussels interfering with
- 11 public waterway access or if you get into things
- 12 dealing with endangered species you get into, some
- 13 of these things are sort of considered the commons
- 14 or the greater public good, and then there are some
- 15 things that are unique to property owners and other
- 16 things right up front on the waterways. So I would
- 17 make a bit of distinction in my mind there.
- The other point that I would say is
- 19 that if we in this committee talk about going after
- 20 federal appropriations, which I completely agree.
- 21 From my comment earlier, you know, I am strongly
- 22 there with you, and I think we should all be much
- 23 more aggressive about doing that, but if we
- 24 constantly say, well, until then TVA is going to
- 25 pick up the bill, who is going to motivate those

- 1 individuals to put that traction on their elected
- 2 representatives?
- 3 I think Austin and I was talking and
- 4 going over it at lunch, I find it hard to believe,
- 5 given the kind of money that's being thrown around
- 6 in Washington, that our delegation cannot get up
- 7 there and get down to the business of getting us 30
- 8 to \$50,000,000 back into the non-power program.
- 9 We're not talking about an enormous amount of money.
- 10 Yeah, Craven Crowell screwed up.
- 11 Yeah, the Northwest -- Midwest Institute was after
- 12 TVA for a couple of years, the politics changed, and
- 13 we need to create the tension, and I think by just
- 14 saying carte blanche, we're going to pay for
- 15 everything, you're not going to keep that collective
- 16 tension on those elected representatives.
- 17 So to me there's some advantage in
- 18 wiring into the proposal the need to challenge and
- 19 keep the monkey a little bit on the backs of local
- 20 governments to keep the pressure on politicians to
- 21 make sure the politicians do their job, which is to
- 22 secure that money. So in some ways I think we need
- 23 to be careful that we don't, you know, make it too
- 24 easy to where the traction is not there, that's just
- 25 some of the thoughts that went on in my mind as we

- 1 developed this proposal.
- 2 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Just so you know,
- 3 what I am doing here is writing down who I have
- 4 seen, and I have got quite a list here. I have Al,
- 5 Jimmy, Elaine, Eddie, Phil, Roger, and Austin, just
- 6 so you know that I know you're there.
- 7 MR. AL MANN: Stephen, in the past
- 8 how was it handled for lakeside property owners as
- 9 far as weed cleanup?
- 10 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: With the federal
- 11 appropriations.
- 12 MR. AL MANN: Okay. And then to
- 13 Bruce, my question is, should we put a time limit as
- 14 to how long ratepayers' money should be used?
- 15 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: That's a good
- 16 question. I was just thinking, should we attempt to
- 17 put the fiscal strategy of this policy at the end of
- 18 it and try to bring out this philosophy rather than
- 19 a straight direction, just the philosophy of the
- 20 Council is that it's TVA's responsibility as a
- 21 federal entity, however, without the appropriate
- 22 funds -- but I don't know about a timetable.
- 23 I would think if TVA -- if we're
- 24 saying, you should pay the bill until you figure out
- 25 some other way to pay it, I would think that would

- 1 be putting pressure on TVA to move pretty quick into
- 2 some other funding strategies, whether it's local
- 3 strategies or federal strategies.
- 4 Maybe that's our role on the Council,
- 5 I mean, we're telling them it's their responsibility
- 6 to take the lead and get the job done and we think
- 7 they're responsible for paying the bills until they
- 8 figure something else out, maybe that's our role as
- 9 a Council, and then let the Board figure out how
- 10 they want to handle it politically and
- 11 negotiation-wise with local communities. I mean,
- 12 maybe that's as far as we have to go as advisors.
- 13 MR. AL MANN: I would like to hear a
- 14 comment on that.
- 15 MR. JIM SUTPHIN: Basically I agree
- 16 with the -- wholeheartedly with what's been said
- 17 already, especially what Stephen said, that this, as
- 18 it's written, will generate pressure on different
- 19 organizations to participate and lobby for the
- 20 return of some funding to TVA on a federal level.
- 21 I would like to add to that, that
- 22 there are thousands upon thousands of ratepayers out
- 23 there that will pay their electric bill and have no
- 24 idea that they are paying for weed control in
- 25 Guntersville or any other area and have no real

- 1 stake or interest in that, and many times those may
- 2 be less fortunate people than the ones who are
- 3 benefiting from it directly.
- 4 So just to drop everything and pass
- 5 that off to the ratepayer by saying TVA is going to
- 6 pick up the whole tab right now and hope something
- 7 happens in the future is unfair to those thousands
- 8 of people that aren't directly affected, especially
- 9 the ones that are less fortunate.
- What I think I have heard from some
- 11 of the members here is incorporating something into
- 12 this proposal that says, we also have as a goal to
- 13 see the restoration of those federal funds for items
- 14 such as this, the non-power items to TVA, leave this
- 15 as it is, but incorporate something of that nature
- 16 into it so that there is a written record that this
- 17 Council supports the return of funding for those
- 18 non-power programs.
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: You're proposing
- 20 there be an addition to this?
- 21 MR. JIM SUTPHIN: Yes, sir.
- 22 MS. ELAINE PATTERSON: I also support
- 23 the current proposal. On the committee I think we
- 24 tried to find an equitable solution for the current
- 25 fiscal climate that we're dealing in by not

- 1 burdening the ratepayers totally but having TVA
- 2 accommodate the public spaces and then the direct
- 3 beneficiaries, the stakeholders, find a way to work
- 4 with them and have them participate in funding it as
- 5 well. So I think this was an equitable solution to
- 6 our current problem.
- 7 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Well, in looking
- 8 at the wording of the policy that's suggested here,
- 9 it says, funding strategies, to me it does not mean
- 10 that TVA is going to solely fund that. It seems to
- 11 me that what we should be thinking about and
- 12 explaining to either the Swain County people who
- 13 were in here this morning implying that we were
- 14 saying that TVA is -- because that's not what we're
- 15 saying.
- 16 What it seems to me is we -- that the
- 17 policy is saying to me is that we work together in
- 18 funding strategies, and I think in connection with
- 19 that, that TVA would have the basic responsibility
- 20 for saying, well, it's going to take \$5,000,000,
- 21 \$10,000,000, \$50,000,000 or whatever, we can put in
- 22 one-half of that or whatever you can, and then we
- 23 need funding sources from other places, then we
- 24 would have something to go to our congressional
- 25 delegation and say, okay, we need this amount of

- 1 money in order to do this project.
- 2 I don't think this should be limited
- 3 to this particular item because we're going to have

176

- 4 a series of those when we get to the end of our
- 5 recommendations, but it seems to me that that's the
- 6 way I think we should approach this, that it does
- 7 not mean that we really -- we really aren't saying
- 8 that TVA is going to fund this, it's their primary
- 9 responsibility for saying, okay, here's what it's
- 10 going to take, this is how much we need to do that,
- 11 and this is what -- you know, how much funding we
- 12 have to find from somewhere else.
- 13 It may be that in that process
- 14 some -- I certainly think that these counties and
- 15 agencies that are saying, we don't want to help fund
- 16 this, should help us get it through the
- 17 congressional delegation to get it funded, and
- 18 that's the way I think -- so basically the process
- 19 given here seems to me to be pretty good the way it
- 20 is, and that's the way I would interpret it. I
- 21 could be wrong in that interpretation, but, you
- 22 know, that's what I have to say.
- 23 Is that the intent of the committee
- 24 when you made the report?
- 25 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: Yeah, we

- 1 discussed it in our subcommittee and came to this
- 2 particular compromise, if you will, on the funding.
- 3 Everyone thought something needed to be done about
- 4 it, that was not the question. We tried to discuss
- 5 what, and we finally decided to leave it up to the
- 6 stakeholders and the experts to come up with, you
- 7 know, a plan for doing something, a plan for
- 8 Waterloo and Nickajack and all the different places.
- 9 When we started wrestling with the
- 10 funding, of course, I have already stated that I, as
- 11 a power man, would have some problems if we just
- 12 stated we would do that. It's been my intention all
- 13 along, I think I might have mentioned it in the
- 14 first meeting, and I think I got sort of a consensus
- 15 around the table then, that everybody here would be
- 16 willing to go back and try to get the funding for
- 17 the non-power programs, and, of course, I'm totally
- 18 on the record as being for that and putting pressure
- 19 on all of our stakeholders, all the people we
- 20 represent to also put pressure on the political
- 21 people and let's get that funding back.
- 22 MR. PHIL COMER: I want to make two
- 23 comments, one responding to Stephen Smith or
- 24 agreeing with what Stephen Smith said, we need
- 25 somehow to figure out an interim short-term way to

- 1 get these things done, they can't be neglected for
- 2 the next year or two or three years, but at the same
- 3 time, as Stephen said, you have got to somehow keep
- 4 the pressure or the incentive back on we, the
- 5 people, to lobby with our respective Congressmen and
- 6 Senators for this. We can't say, well, let's put it
- 7 on TVA, and therefore, that will make TVA go to
- 8 Washington, and therefore, seek the old method of
- 9 funding.
- 10 TVA can't do that by themselves.
- 11 They need we, the people. They need the 8,000,000
- 12 ratepayers or those of us who have special
- 13 interests, and if we leave it here, well, TVA is
- 14 going to do it, as Stephen said, that will take the
- 15 incentive away, so that's not a good thing.
- Now, I want to suddenly give you one
- 17 example, that for 67 years it has been left to the
- 18 shoreline property owners, and it has not worked
- 19 well at all. Ninety-nine percent of the private
- 20 property along the shorelines with all of these
- 21 fantastic \$100,000 houses that Stephen is talking
- 22 about, and Stephen needs to go house shopping
- 23 occasionally to find out a \$100,000 house is not so
- 24 fantastic anymore.
- 25 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Especially on

- 1 the lake.
- 2 MR. PHIL COMER: They are building
- 3 one on one of the lakes I'm quite familiar with
- 4 that's up to 4.2 million, you know, that's -- and
- 5 that guy ought to pay for everything in front of his
- 6 property, but shoreline erosion has virtually never
- 7 been paid for by TVA in front of private property.
- 8 I mean, that is the private property owners'
- 9 responsibility to control erosion in front of your
- 10 property by putting in riprap.
- 11 TVA will give you advice and tell you
- 12 what kind of trees to plant, and this, that, and the
- 13 other, but they have done precious little as far as
- 14 actually spending TVA money on erosion problems in
- 15 front of private property. I'm not talking about
- 16 the property that TVA themselves own, Kate, but the
- 17 private property, and I don't think it's worked very
- 18 well at all, because except for the very, very rich
- 19 who can build these fantastic \$100,000 homes, the
- 20 erosion has just continued and on and on and on.
- 21 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So you're saying
- 22 if the burden is really on the homeowner?
- 23 MR. PHIL COMER: Yes.
- 24 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Then you at least
- 25 have one example to show that really won't work?

- 1 MR. PHIL COMER: A major example of
- 2 shoreline erosion.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So if the burden
- 4 were on the homeowners to do weed control, it
- 5 wouldn't be done?
- 6 MR. PHIL COMER: And I think trash
- 7 control, I cannot believe the number of property
- 8 owners on Douglas Lake who seriously, seriously say
- 9 to me that TVA ought to pay for somebody to come in
- 10 and pick up plastic milk jars and crap like that in
- 11 front of their own property, and I said, no, that's
- 12 your problem, like moving your grass. It would
- 13 bankrupt TVA if they had to come in and keep the
- 14 shoreline of everybody's property up, that's absurd,
- 15 but there are people who expect them to do it. The
- 16 erosion has always been that way and the erosion has
- 17 gone on, rampantly.
- 18 I think we ought to put a time
- 19 certain deadline and have it highly publicized that
- 20 TVA will assume the responsibility for certain of
- 21 these things, like the weed control, for a two-year
- 22 period and after that and during that two-year
- 23 period you better start organizing your efforts to
- 24 lobby your respective Congressmen to get some
- 25 federal funding back in place, because I agree with

- 1 Stephen, that if we don't have something people will
- 2 become complacent and do nothing and say, well, TVA
- 3 will do it again, and that will not work.
- 4 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I have on the
- 5 list Roger, Austin, Julie, Bruce, and Lee.
- 6 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Thank you.
- 7 First off, let me say I'm very pleased with the type
- 8 of thoughtful debate we're having. I mean, this is
- 9 what I hoped this -- once we got through all of
- 10 these subcommittees and hearings we would get into,
- 11 and I think this is very good. And I want to
- 12 commend the subcommittee for getting us started on
- 13 the right track with it, Jimmy, and your members.
- 14 I would seek the addition of two
- 15 things here and then the deletion of a third. First
- 16 I would seek us to put a statement in, much as Jim
- 17 said, where we encourage the stake -- TVA to work
- 18 with the stakeholders, whatever it should be, to
- 19 have Congress restore funding for weed control, a
- 20 very specific item but one that's very specifically
- 21 being dealt with in this proposal, aquatic plants.
- 22 Secondly, some of you may know this
- 23 and some of you may not, but each state within its
- 24 legal community has a group that studies uniformity
- 25 of state laws. In Alabama, for instance, it's the

- 1 Alabama Law Institute that the Bar Association, the
- 2 law schools, Legislative Council, a number of us
- 3 serve on that committee, and just yesterday we were
- 4 reviewing five laws that ranged anywhere from the
- 5 enforcement of out-of-state child custody and
- 6 divorce decrees when somebody moves to Alabama, how
- 7 do you have a uniformity of custody enforcement
- 8 across state lines to bringing UCC-9 or individual
- 9 state law in conformity with the national models
- 10 that have been developed.
- 11 So I would urge the Council to
- 12 consider a sentence to the point of, we urge TVA to
- 13 work with the various states to try to develop
- 14 uniform policies and regulations concerning weed
- 15 control throughout the system. I think those are
- 16 things that are not mandates but they are positive
- 17 steps forward, and it's something that can bring
- 18 more interaction and perhaps more efficiency as well
- 19 to the process.
- 20 The third thing though I would say is
- 21 where you say, TVA electric ratepayers shall not be
- 22 responsible for all the costs of the aquatic plant
- 23 management is an absolute, there's no flexibility in
- 24 that. There's no flexibility if an emergency
- 25 occurs. There's no flexibility for what the formula

- 1 will be.
- 2 You know, ARC funds are 80/20. You
- 3 know, maybe it's not our job to decide the formula.
- 4 Maybe each stakeholder group ought to decide their
- 5 own formula, but if you just say, we're not going to
- 6 be responsible for all of the costs, but don't say,
- 7 we will be primarily responsible for the costs or if
- 8 an emergency occurs we may be able to step in is
- 9 just an absolute, it just says, we're not going to
- 10 pay all the costs.
- Now, you know, well, guess what, the
- 12 ratepayers have to pay twice. They pay in their
- 13 electric bill and they pay if they use the water and
- 14 go fishing. They pay if they have a lakefront
- 15 property, you know, maybe some flexibility, I would
- 16 urge in there, to where it's not just an absolute of
- 17 not, because if you just are not going to do it,
- 18 okay, so the local state and the local county and
- 19 local city says, well, guess what, we're not paying
- 20 it either, and suddenly the intake system starts
- 21 getting clogged up with utilities and suddenly the
- 22 barges can't get in and out anymore, suddenly the
- 23 marinas can't sell gas because the boats can't get
- 24 in and out, you know, that's what happens when you
- 25 draw absolutes, you cause absolute conflicts

- 1 sometimes. So I would urge us to have a little more
- 2 flexibility than absolutely just shall not be
- 3 responsible.
- 4 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: The word should
- 5 not, that does not say absolute, does it? That was
- 6 what I was --
- 7 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I think
- 8 should is really the same as shall when you say not
- 9 be all. It should say, should not be primarily
- 10 responsible for all the costs or something like
- 11 that, but when you say, should not be responsible
- 12 for all the costs, then you relieve one end but you
- 13 don't have an end to that road somewhere else. In
- 14 other words, where does not responsible for all the
- 15 costs stop? What does that mean? You know, how do
- 16 you define that in your negotiation?
- 17 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: The way I read it
- 18 it's saying that they shouldn't be responsible for
- 19 all the costs and it's not saying that they will not
- 20 be responsible, but I think we agree they should not
- 21 be responsible, but that's the way I read that.
- 22 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: The should was
- 23 meant to be weak, not definitive.
- 24 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Well, I would
- 25 urge us to get more into the cost share language

- 1 side rather than the unfunded mandate side, and I
- 2 read, should not be responsible, while it's not an
- 3 absolute like shall, to be more of about unfunded
- 4 mandate, Tennessee is not going to do this anymore,
- 5 guess what -- I mean, TVA is not, guess what,
- 6 shareholders, you're going to do it, as an unfunded
- 7 mandate rather than we are seeking partnerships to
- 8 cost share programs out there.
- 9 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I do have a list
- 10 of folks to call on. Austin is the next on the
- 11 list.
- 12 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: I tend to think
- 13 an unfunded mandate is fairly motivating. And
- 14 knowing that you're approaching that deadline, I
- 15 think, would inspire some folks to get with their
- 16 congressional representatives and make those funds
- 17 happen, and that's what it's going to take.
- 18 You know, we can try to put that
- 19 responsibility on the TVA board, but quite honestly,
- 20 the clout with the congressional representatives in
- 21 the Valley is in this room and out of this room with
- 22 the people that we represent. So, you know, I tend
- 23 to think if we and the other folks in the Valley
- 24 wanted the congressional appropriations to be
- 25 returned by a certain date, it would be.

- 1 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I agree
- 2 100 percent with that, Austin, but I think those are
- 3 apples and these are oranges in that we are all for
- 4 that. And the more we can do, to paraphrase
- 5 Stephen, to put the pressure on them, the better,
- 6 and I support that 100 percent, but you're talking
- 7 about the people who use the lake right here and
- Byou're not defining it, okay, are we going to let
- 9 the \$100,000 person pay and the \$99,000 doesn't or
- 10 let the bass people pay but we're not going to make
- 11 the kayakers pay or whatever.
- 12 I mean, this weed problem is growing.
- 13 It's in -- you know, it's going up and down both
- 14 sides of the river right now. So I just -- it
- 15 concerns me when we just mandate that -- an unfunded
- 16 mandate that we're not going to do this anymore
- 17 without, well, what will we do? What is financially
- 18 responsible? What happens in an emergency?
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Austin?
- 20 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Well, remember,
- 21 what we're putting together here is a recommendation
- 22 for the TVA board that we are willing to support and
- 23 that we can go back and get our constituencies to
- 24 support, you know, we're not -- it's not exactly
- 25 legislating something, I mean, the Board can still

- 1 do what they want to with this, but this is what --
- 2 I think what we're putting together here is
- 3 something that we are willing to support and the
- 4 people behind us are willing to support.
- 5 I guess I would like to see -- modify
- 6 it to, TVA should not be responsible for the
- 7 implementation costs of aquatic plant management
- 8 after TVA's fiscal year 2001, and then further, that
- 9 these costs or these funds should come from federal
- 10 appropriations or other sources.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Julie?
- 12 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I just wanted to
- 13 say that I think we're getting away from our mission
- 14 statement as a group, as a Council. We are here to
- 15 be stewards of the area's natural resources, the
- 16 air, the water, and the land. We are not here to
- 17 determine who pays for what or to be political
- 18 pressure points, or how to pay for it even, but if
- 19 we tack it on to our mission statement in every
- 20 policy that's recommended by our various
- 21 subcommittees we can only have effective stewardship
- 22 over our natural resources if we can resume
- 23 receiving federal monies, we have got to link the
- 24 together or I think we're off base.
- 25 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Bruce?

- 1 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I would like to put
- 2 my floor commander hat on for the subcommittee again
- 3 and see if we can make some progress and actually
- 4 move this along. So if you would look at your
- 5 recommended policy, I have some changes I would like
- 6 to propose, and then we will move forward from
- 7 there.
- 8 It's my recommendation that we go
- 9 down to the fourth line from the top of the
- 10 recommended policy where it reads, administration
- 11 implementation and funding responsibilities will be
- 12 blah, blah, blah, I suggest we change that to,
- 13 administration and implementation responsibilities
- 14 will be negotiated among local, state, and federal
- 15 government agencies, TVA, and other stakeholders,
- 16 stop right there, excise from that on to the end of
- 17 that paragraph out. Go down to the next part of the
- 18 process with the planning team and the third
- 19 paragraph, and I suggest we agree now by whatever
- 20 form we choose to use to get consensus that with
- 21 that excised fiscal stuff out, we can agree to that
- 22 remaining part of the policy. And then what I
- 23 propose I will move forward to that fancy TV screen
- 24 up there and I will -- I will entertain a draft
- 25 statement for fiscal responsibility and I will put

- 1 it up there and then we will modify that with
- 2 comment.
- 3 Jim, would that work?
- 4 We'll try to get a closing statement
- 5 on fiscal responsibility at the end of the process
- 6 part, does that make some sense?
- 7 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: What you're
- 8 saying is can we get agreement on this now?
- 9 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: On the process
- 10 part.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So we get all of
- 12 this page bought off?
- 13 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Except for fiscal
- 14 strategy.
- 15 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: And then what we
- 16 will do is try, as a group, to work out some wording
- 17 on the fiscal stuff?
- 18 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Correct.
- 19 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I just -- if
- 20 there's no interest in this among Council members, I
- 21 won't pursue it any further, but I just think there
- 22 is some worthiness in just having a sentence that
- 23 says, we recommend that TVA work with the various
- 24 states to seek uniformity in aquatic weed
- 25 regulations and laws controlling them or some

- 1 general statement to that effect, but if you -- if
- 2 there's no interest in that, that's fine.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: You're saying
- 4 that really belongs on this page here prior to the
- 5 funding thing?
- 6 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: It can be
- 7 before or after the funding. I would hate for us
- 8 just to walk away and not seek, you know, a
- 9 recommendation in that area.
- 10 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Let me check,
- 11 Ann, are you responding to that?
- 12 MS. ANN COULTER: Yes. I suggest
- 13 that we go with Bruce's idea and incorporate Roger's
- 14 thought into that additional wording as well as we
- 15 can agree to.
- 16 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Does anybody have
- 17 any heartburn including Roger's thing as a statement
- 18 in this process thing?
- 19 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: I guess my
- 20 question is, do we want to include it in this part
- 21 or put it in the funding?
- 22 MS. ANN COULTER: My suggestion was
- 23 that that thought, if the Council agrees to it,
- 24 become a part of the new wording that Bruce is
- 25 prepared to put together for us, and whatever other

- 1 thoughts need to go with it to capture our
- 2 recommendation with regard to funding.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The only question
- 4 was the topic didn't seem to be related to funding.
- 5 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Well, what I
- 6 was going to say is, you could just stick a --
- 7 either add the language or have another sentence in
- 8 paragraph two. I'm not trying to slow down the
- 9 funding thing, I am very comfortable with where
- 10 Bruce is headed with that, but as Ann said, I think
- 11 we could include perhaps as some of the goals or
- 12 objectives goals that are there in that -- I call it
- 13 the middle paragraph, the second one, rather than
- 14 perhaps with the funding and have the funding just
- 15 its own separate recommendation.
- 16 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Just
- 17 procedurally, I'm wondering if, Roger, you could
- 18 work on some specific language and where you would
- 19 insert it and let us go ahead and work on this? I
- 20 don't hear anybody resisting your thought, it's just
- 21 how to handle it. And myself, I don't see it as
- 22 related to funding, so I think it fits in the
- 23 process down here somewhere. Okay.
- 24 MR. BILL FORSYTH: Roger, you might
- 25 name states specifically.

- 1 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Just so there's no
- 2 confusion, if you see the changes I made on there,
- 3 everybody agree that we will say, administration and
- 4 implementation, scratch, and funding, go forward to
- 5 there, stop it at TVA ratepayers, take that out
- 6 completely.
- 7 MR. AL MANN: Take out and funding?
- 8 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: And funding is out,
- 9 yeah, and now we have no statement in there at all
- 10 about funding. So now the next statement we make,
- 11 which we could add to the end, could be a funding
- 12 policy statement, and I will -- I think we should
- 13 entertain somebody's draft of that and then we will
- 14 modify it from there.
- 15 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Julie?
- 16 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I think we need to
- 17 tie it with our mission, I will say it again, that
- 18 the effective stewardship or resolution of aquatic
- 19 plant life can only happen if we continue or resume
- 20 receiving federal monies, tie something up with our
- 21 mission as a group, as a council.
- MR. AL MANN: Say that again.
- 23 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Well, basically I
- 24 think what I'm trying to say is that effective
- 25 stewardship of our natural resources, if we firmly

- 1 do believe that it can only occur with our
- 2 resumption of receiving federal monies from the
- 3 federal government, then we ought to have this into
- 4 every policy that this group comes up with.
- 5 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So I'm kind of
- 6 hearing that if we're writing specifications for
- 7 what this language has to do, one thing that should
- 8 be in the specification is federal funding.
- 9 MS. JULIE HARDIN: If we all believe
- 10 in it, if we agree on that.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I think there's
- 12 complete agreement on that, unless I'm mistaken.
- 13 MS. JULIE HARDIN: If there's a
- 14 consensus on that.
- 15 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The other
- 16 question I had is whether -- is there also agreement
- 17 that the principle of partnering or engaging local
- 18 communities and others in funding, that as a
- 19 principle that's desirable without stating that it
- 20 has to be that way, is that an accurate
- 21 representation of what I heard earlier?
- 22 In other words, I heard a lot of
- 23 people emphasize the idea that when you have --
- 24 people become more responsible when they have to
- 25 help pay the bill. On the other hand, I heard,

- 1 please don't make that an absolute because, first of
- 2 all, in terms of stewardship somebody has got to get
- 3 it into an Act, and two, there are circumstances
- 4 where it's inappropriate and we don't want to set a
- 5 precedent.
- 6 So I was wondering if there was any
- 7 way we can get a partnership idea in and a cost
- 8 sharing idea in making it a recommendation rather
- 9 than an absolute or something like that. I don't
- 10 know, tell me whether that fits your --
- 11 MR. PHIL COMER: Cost sharing with
- 12 whom?
- 13 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Local
- 14 governments, owners.
- 15 MR. PHIL COMER: That's not what I
- 16 hear. The consensus goes back to the federal
- 17 government funding, and let's all remember that
- 18 whatever -- when these recommendations are finally
- 19 submitted to the TVA board, believe you me, they
- 20 will go to all of our Congressmen and all of our
- 21 Senators at the same time, and therefore, a message
- 22 should be included in this along the lines of what
- 23 we're all saying because it's not going to be just
- 24 to those three people.
- 25 MS. JULIE HARDIN: That may have more

- 1 power than us going to our own political counties
- 2 and saying, oh, put pressure on blank to resume
- 3 federal funding, but if they see it in writing, all
- 4 of the new Stewardship Council's recommendation to
- 5 the Board, they are going to listen and they are
- 6 going to read.
- 7 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So if Phil and
- 8 Julie are correct, first of all, that clearly needs
- 9 to be in there.
- 10 MR. PHIL COMER: Yes.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The only question
- 12 I have is whether the idea of cost sharing and so on
- 13 gets dropped out completely or I heard earlier some
- 14 of you had --
- 15 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I'm not sure
- 16 determining cost sharing is in our mission
- 17 statement, that's my point. We represent we're on
- 18 this Council representing thousands of East
- 19 Tennessee and Tennessee citizens and Kentucky and
- 20 Georgia citizens, and don't think those guys aren't
- 21 going to know it.
- 22 MS. ANN COULTER: My concern is at
- 23 least leaving the door open some way or another for
- 24 other responsibilities for these activities is the
- 25 precedent we're setting here, it's hard for me to

- 1 separate what we come up with here from dozens of
- 2 other issues that we're all dealing with that have
- 3 at the heart of them a lot of the same issues, is
- 4 who bears the responsibility and where does the
- 5 funding come from.
- 6 I do believe that we have not
- 7 exhausted the issues to the point where we can say
- 8 in all of these situations that it is only a federal
- 9 responsibility. I think there are probably some
- 10 situations that can be pretty important where it's
- 11 appropriate that some other entity bears some
- 12 responsibility.
- 13 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Can't we tack on
- 14 or other local entities, federal funding and --
- 15 MS. ANN COULTER: I mean, I don't
- 16 know the best way to word it, but I think we need to
- 17 at least leave the door open that we recognize that
- 18 this, and by inference, other issues we're dealing
- 19 with may deal with some appropriate level of other
- 20 entities having responsibility.
- 21 MR. PHIL COMER: Good example of what
- 22 Ann is saying, the kayakers this morning, they have
- 23 been paying this since March of 1984 and are paying
- 24 back that seven and a half million dollars, and I'm
- 25 sure there are other similar special interest groups

- 1 that could pay something. We don't want to seal it
- 2 off.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So is there some
- 4 agreement to at least leave in the mention of or
- 5 open the door to --
- 6 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I think we
- 7 should encourage TVA to seek partnership in cost
- 8 sharing arrangements whenever, you know, appropriate
- 9 among the various stakeholders.
- 10 MS. ANN COULTER: My only concern
- 11 with that is that I'm not sure we can make that
- 12 TVA's responsibility. I think, by and large, that
- 13 will have to come from, as Austin suggested, the
- 14 people and the taxpayers and the voters and the
- 15 whole system. I have a feeling that if we make TVA
- 16 carry that banner it won't have the same influence
- 17 and power as a more broad -- you know, broad
- 18 consensus that that needs to happen.
- 19 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I agree with
- 20 what you were saying, Ann. I was really responding
- 21 to what Jim said about, did we think we ought to
- 22 keep the door open about partnerships and cost
- 23 sharing and things like that, and I do.
- 24 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Is there an
- 25 agreement on that just as --

- 1 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Yes.
- 2 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So as a second
- 3 thing we need something about keep the door open to
- 4 partnerships and cost sharing and so on.
- 5 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Can I take a stab
- 6 at that. It is further recommended that funding of
- 7 this policy be borne by federal appropriations, TVA,
- 8 and fee structures where appropriate.
- 9 MS. JULIE HARDIN: That's good.
- 10 MR. PHIL COMER: Or other special
- 11 interest groups. And as far as putting the onus on,
- 12 Ann, TVA doing this, they are well experienced in
- 13 doing that in the sense that when special interest
- 14 groups approach them to ask for absurd changes they
- 15 just say, how are you going to pay for it, I mean,
- 16 they understandably -- so they are used to doing
- 17 that.
- 18 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: So far we have --
- 19 can you roll down so I can see where you started?
- 20 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Let me go over what
- 21 I think I heard and then tell me where I am wrong.
- 22 Lousy handwriting, I'm sorry, but this is the
- 23 components that I am hearing so far.
- 24 First is that TVA now has the funding
- 25 responsibility, we agree with that. Anybody that

- 1 doesn't agree with that?
- 2 MR. LEE BAKER: No, I don't agree
- 3 with that.
- 4 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I don't agree with
- 5 that. Say it again.
- 6 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: TVA currently has
- 7 the funding responsibilities.
- 8 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Currently?
- 9 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Let me finish and
- 10 maybe it will get clearer, but federal funding is
- 11 justified for this program.
- 12 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I heard more like
- 13 essential.
- 14 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Essential for
- 15 effective stewardship over natural resources.
- 16 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: That can be our
- 17 opinion, but people can argue with that. It isn't
- 18 essential, let the ratepayers eat it. I mean,
- 19 that's the philosophy of the other side.
- 20 Do you want to say essential or we
- 21 believe it's justified for federal funds to be used
- 22 for this purpose?
- 23 MS. JULIE HARDIN: To be resumed.
- 24 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: And then the
- 25 thought is that ratepayers should not be asked to

- 1 bear the entire funding responsibility, I think
- 2 that's -- I have heard that, even though Roger
- 3 didn't like the way it was worded, they should not
- 4 be asked to bear that entire responsibility.
- 5 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I don't --
- 6 the idea is fine with me. I would just -- if we
- 7 narrow down the wording, I just want to try to stay
- 8 away from the absolute type thing.
- 9 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: But that's the
- 10 thought, that it isn't fair to the ratepayers to
- 11 bear the entire burden, maybe that's a better way to
- 12 say it.
- 13 MR. LEE BAKER: Bruce, in fact, they
- 14 aren't asked, and that's the problem. It's just
- 15 heaped on them, because I can guarantee you if you
- 16 ask them they will say no.
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Then the next
- 18 recommendation, as I understood it between trying to
- 19 write and listen, is that TVA should both seek
- 20 federal appropriations and work with stakeholders to
- 21 assume some share of the funding responsibility, is
- 22 that --
- 23 MR. PHIL COMER: We didn't put the
- 24 burden on TVA to reseek the federal funding. We
- 25 have -- all 8,000,000 of us have got to put pressure

- 1 to go back to our respective --
- 2 MS. JULIE HARDIN: To resume federal
- 3 appropriations, not seek it, but to resume it after
- 4 we screwed up two years ago.
- 5 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: So we can say
- 6 TVA -- Tennessee Valley stakeholders. We can leave
- 7 that in about working with stakeholders to share
- 8 some of the funding load in the interim period while
- 9 the federal funding is --
- 10 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: There was an
- 11 agreement that we needed some kind of language that
- 12 kept the door open to partnership and cost sharing
- 13 and so on without imposing it as an absolute
- 14 requirement.
- 15 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Is that basically
- 16 the thoughts we want to capture? If that's the
- 17 case, I will draft that and then submit it to --
- 18 back to all Council members.
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Let me go to
- 20 Paul, Austin, Al.
- 21 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Go the other first
- 22 because mine's a summary.
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Austin?
- 24 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Well, I tend to
- 25 think that we need some kind of a date, deadline or

- 1 something in there. It's kind of like -- it's a
- 2 little bit like my son going to college. I told
- 3 him, I am going to pay for four years of college and
- 4 after that it's up to you, but if he thought I was
- 5 going to continue to pay for school as long as he
- 6 wanted to go to school, he would make a career out
- 7 of it.
- 8 So I just tend to think that, you
- 9 know, we have got to have some motivation and some
- 10 kind of target date to look at when we're going to
- 11 have federal funding restored, and we have all got
- 12 to get behind that and get our constituent groups
- 13 behind that.
- 14 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Lee, do you want
- 15 to come in on that?
- 16 MR. LEE BAKER: Oh, yeah, I've got
- 17 to. Austin, I could give you some advice on that.
- 18 I like better, my children were told that I would
- 19 pay 60 percent of their school, tuition, and fees
- 20 and they'd pay 40, not that there was a date
- 21 certain, but you would be surprised how involved
- 22 they get in that process when they have to put some
- 23 money into it. You know, when you don't have to lay
- 24 any money down, you can come up with all of the
- 25 wonderful ideas in the world, but if it's a good

- 1 ideas it ought to be good enough that you can put
- 2 something into it.
- 3 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Mr. Chairman, I'd
- 4 make a suggestion that I go draft a paragraph and
- 5 let you move on with the program and we can come
- 6 back.
- 7 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: I think so. I
- 8 had a little bit of concern about some of the things
- 9 there because -- let me suggest this wording to you,
- 10 and then you can go do whatever you want to, but it
- 11 is further recommended that the funding of this
- 12 policy be borne by resuming federal appropriations
- 13 and TVA -- resuming federal appropriations, TVA, and
- 14 fee structures from stakeholders where appropriate.
- 15 MR. JIM SUTPHIN: Can you substitute
- 16 cost sharing for fee structures?
- 17 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Well, yeah, cost
- 18 sharing. It's just a concept that it's kind of the
- 19 way I was leaning rather than putting the -- saying
- 20 TVA has the responsibility for now on. I mean, we
- 21 know they are doing it now, but I'm just trying to
- 22 see if we can get into some kind of policy.
- 23 MS. JULIE HARDIN: This is a very
- 24 important piece that you're -- that we're composing,
- 25 because this probably ought to be in every single

- 1 recommendation this committee comes forward with.
- 2 This is vital.
- 3 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: In addition to
- 4 that, I didn't write this down, but also what Austin
- 5 said, by a certain date, if we want to say by the
- 6 fiscal year 2002, whatever, you know, it would seem
- 7 to me that --
- 8 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I chair the
- 9 budget in Alabama, I mean, we're working today on FY
- 10 02, so you're going to need -- if you put a date in,
- 11 I would recommend a further out date than 02 because
- 12 Congress is doing 02 now.
- 13 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Al and then Paul.
- 14 MR. AL MANN: I just want to point
- 15 out that you received two letters here, one from the
- 16 City of Guntersville and one from Judy Miller, and
- 17 therefore, I hope the Council can wait about
- 18 adopting an official policy statement until any
- 19 major issues, such as funding, can be resolved. And
- 20 her letter, we contend that TVA's responsibility to
- 21 remove such problems must also include the financial
- 22 responsibility associated with such, you know.
- 23 So what are you going to do now?
- 24 I mean, I think what these people are
- 25 afraid of is that you will look out and say, well,

- 1 we're not going to do anything now because we don't
- 2 have the money to do it because we don't have
- 3 appropriations.
- 4 And you've heard that from other
- 5 groups that have come in here, don't cut us, don't
- 6 cut our funds, blah, blah, you know. So I
- 7 think that's their concern, I mean, who is going to
- 8 pay for it now, and I see your point, Jim, but --
- 9 and I don't think it should be state and local
- 10 government.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Somehow the idea
- 12 has to be in here that in the absence of other
- 13 funding sources, for at least the short-term, the
- 14 ratepayers will need to assume this because of the
- 15 crises on the short-term, but in the long-term we
- 16 believe that there must be federal funding and
- 17 seeking appropriate cost sharing.
- 18 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Jim, I am
- 19 cutting ahead of W. C., and I apologize, on this one
- 20 point we keep talking about ratepayers assuming it,
- 21 they're doing it now. They are not assuming
- 22 anything else. They are continuing to practice --
- 23 you know, we keep talking about we're putting
- 24 something additional on the ratepayers, we're not.
- 25 Their bill is not going to go up one dime, I mean,

- 1 based on this. This is the policy we're that
- 2 operating under now. So we --
- 3 MR. PHIL COMER: Only the last 18
- 4 months.
- 5 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Well, under
- 6 the last 18 months, but I don't think we should
- 7 assume that if TVA continues aquatic weed control
- 8 that you're going to have your bill go up any more
- 9 than it fluctuated up and down in the last 18
- 10 months.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I have promised
- 12 Paul and then I'll go to W. C. and then Stephen.
- 13 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: My basic philosophy
- 14 is here, go ahead and work this out, but we keep
- 15 talking about TVA talking to Congress. It is my
- 16 understanding TVA doesn't have a lot of cards to
- 17 play anymore with the past experience they have had
- 18 over the last, two, three, four years. They don't
- 19 have a lot of cards to call, and that goes back to
- 20 the responsibility that I have heard others mention.
- 21 Once this final Council -- if we can
- 22 come to a unanimous or consensus, I think it's
- 23 important for us to ask for that money and tell our
- 24 Congressman that this is what we're recommending to
- 25 the big board or TVA.

- 1 I will be happy to take the things
- 2 that we can come to consensus on and draft a letter
- 3 myself or we could have a uniform letter and hand
- 4 carry it to my Congressman and underline it and say,
- 5 look, here's what we represent, here's what we're
- 6 for, don't shut TVA out when they come and ask for
- 7 these things that we around this table are telling
- 8 you we need.
- 9 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: W. C.?
- 10 MR. W. C. NELSON: I just wanted to
- 11 say that -- you know, ask a question. Who would be
- 12 paying for this if this was an Army Corps of
- 13 Engineer waterway? The federal government, I
- 14 assume.
- 15 MR. PHIL COMER: Yes.
- 16 MR. W. C. NELSON: Then the Army
- 17 Corps of Engineers would be paying for it, and why
- 18 should we ask the City of Guntersville to
- 19 participate in it? I see they have no
- 20 responsibility.
- 21 So I think that TVA has assumed the
- 22 responsibility of cleaning the weeds, and I think
- 23 that we should help in getting funding from the
- 24 federal government to do it. I don't think we
- 25 should be looking for Guntersville and the local

- 1 stakeholders to provide funding for this, nor the
- 2 ratepayers. So it's a federal responsibility. I
- 3 think TVA should be looking to the federal
- 4 government to receive funds to carry out this
- 5 project and other projects.
- 6 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Stephen?
- 7 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I think that's a
- 8 given. I mean, my sense is that there's clearly a
- 9 consensus around the table about the federal
- 10 funding. That being a given, the question is, you
- 11 don't have the money, it's not being appropriated
- 12 right now. I firmly believe that it can be, and I
- 13 think we should all work for it. I personally don't
- 14 necessarily agree that -- I think, Phil, when I was
- 15 out of the room corrected me and said that these are
- 16 \$4,000,000 houses on the front of the lake.
- 17 MR. PHIL COMER: Only one.
- 18 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Well, I have been
- 19 down the lake, some of them, I don't know about
- 20 Guntersville, I haven't been down there, but there's
- 21 just quite a few of these big houses around. I
- 22 mean, to me -- again, what really resonated with me
- 23 within the subcommittee was the concept that there
- 24 are public access areas, there are public areas that
- 25 I think TVA has a responsibility to manage.

1	Then	there	are	going	to	be	some	other

- 2 areas that clearly the people have the means and the
- 3 capacity, although they will avoid it to their best
- 4 ability and they will, you know, raise Caine with
- 5 their local officials and everything like that to
- 6 avoid it, but they certainly have the capacity to
- 7 cost share in a portion of this.
- 8 I think it is -- particularly those
- 9 individuals, I think they should be strongly
- 10 encouraged to step up to the plate, because they
- 11 have the unique opportunities, they have the means,
- 12 they have the access, they have -- you know, they're
- 13 the ones that are going to derive absolutely the
- 14 most benefit from this very limited section in front
- 15 of their home that they want to see cleaned up, and
- 16 I think they should be cost sharing in this. And
- 17 until the federal government picks that back up, I
- 18 feel pretty strongly that there should be at least
- 19 an attempt to push for them to participate in being
- 20 a partner in this.
- 21 And so while I agree it's a federal
- 22 responsibility and I agree that we should do
- 23 everything we possibly can, I think given the
- 24 realities we're dealing with now, whether we set a
- 25 time limit on it or whether we set whatever, that

- 1 those individuals should be encouraged very strongly
- 2 to participate in the cost sharing.
- 3 MR. AL MANN: So you're saying any
- 4 residential property owners?
- 5 MR. PHIL COMER: With a house over
- 6 \$100,000.
- 7 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I didn't say
- 8 that.
- 9 MR. PHIL COMER: Yes, you did.
- 10 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: No. I said this,
- 11 I said that generally you have areas that are
- 12 public, and I don't know if we need to go into this
- 13 detail in the recommendation, but this was the kind
- 14 of conversation we had at the subcommittee level
- 15 that resonated with me, you have areas that are
- 16 public, public parks, you have, you know, public
- 17 access areas and other things, those areas ought to
- 18 be managed by TVA and --
- 19 MR. AL MANN: They are now.
- 20 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: That's right.
- 21 That's right. But then you have -- you may have
- 22 residential areas that are on the lake that, you
- 23 know, very few people derive any benefit from other
- 24 than --
- MR. AL MANN: Are you saying that you

- 1 do not want to take care of weeds in front of
- 2 residential areas?
- 3 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: That's right. I
- 4 don't necessarily --
- 5 MR. AL MANN: What if a man has an
- 6 \$8,000 mobile home sitting there and you're not
- 7 going to take care of the weeds in front of his
- 8 home?
- 9 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Well, if he's got
- 10 an \$8,000 mobile home sitting in front of one of
- 11 these lakes, chances are his property value is a
- 12 hell of a lot more than that.
- 13 MR. AL MANN: I can show it to you on
- 14 the --
- 15 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Gentlemen, can I
- 16 step in?
- 17 My observation would be that the
- 18 wording we had agreed on does finesse this, which
- 19 was some wording to the effect of --
- 20 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I was hearing the
- 21 trend away from any cost sharing. I guess there
- 22 is -- I wanted to emphasize a point, that I think it
- 23 is important that there be a component of this that
- 24 is maintained that gives TVA and the stakeholders
- 25 some sort of directive to encourage the cost share,

- 1 particularly in places that the means are there.
- 2 Now, if you have got, you know, a
- 3 unique individual that has an \$8,000 mobile home,
- 4 maybe as a part of the stakeholder that can be taken
- 5 care of, but I don't see going up and down a lot of
- 6 the lakes in the Tennessee Valley that there are
- 7 that many mobile homes sitting on front of the lakes
- 8 that have weed problems.
- 9 MR. W. C. NELSON: You're saying just
- 10 because he has the capacity to pay?
- 11 MR. AL MANN: You want to do it by
- 12 means and by an income approach?
- 13 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: My impression is
- 14 we're regressing rather that progressing here.
- 15 Where we were before this last discussion started
- 16 was that we were going to come up with some language
- 17 that opened the door to cost sharing fees, so forth
- 18 and so on, but was not descriptive and said you had
- 19 to do it. My impression is that still addresses all
- 20 three of the positions I heard from you, that none
- 21 of you were saying that under no conditions are you
- 22 open to cost sharing or fees or whatever, but I hear
- 23 you saying you don't want to lose cost sharing or
- 24 fees.
- 25 Is that wording okay? We will work

- 1 on the wording, but is the principle okay, that TVA
- 2 should at least explore the possibility of cost
- 3 sharing and fees and other financial arrangements?
- 4 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I think they
- 5 should be encouraged. I would -- I think -- because
- 6 basically what happens is if you give a policy that
- 7 is so watered down, clearly no one is going to
- 8 voluntarily -- rarely will someone reach into their
- 9 pocket, but if they are -- if they have the means
- 10 and they -- you know, the ones that are going to be
- 11 the primary beneficiaries to this, they should be
- 12 encouraged to participate in cost sharing.
- 13 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: My problem is I
- 14 don't hear a consensus on that. I thought we had
- 15 consensus on opening the door to that kind of thing.
- 16 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: I did too, except
- 17 that the question about who's going to fund it while
- 18 we're trying to get new funding, and I thought that
- 19 maybe a statement in there that we encourage or
- 20 suggest to TVA to try with as much due diligence to
- 21 stay involved until the federal appropriations are
- 22 available or what-have-you, something along that
- 23 line. I think that would answer the question, but
- 24 other than that, I thought we were pretty much at a
- 25 consensus on that.

1	MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Unless there's a
2	fundamental disagreement with that, I know that the
3	drafting committee has gone out and begun already to
4	try to draft, and I was going to propose to go out
5	and see if I could work with them to see if we could
6	come up with the language, and in the meantime you
7	could go ahead with your
8	SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Jim, before
9	we broke, the other drafting committee of one would
10	like to try to get a report on that other sentence
11	about seeking uniformity while we're waiting on the
12	other language, except Paul had something
13	MR. JIM CREIGHTON: But I think what
14	we will probably do is give you a chance to talk
15	about the uniformity language, take a break, go to
16	our presentations, and give our drafting group a
17	little more time for drafting, because it could take
18	a little bit of time.
19	SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: I just had
20	proposed this language in the middle paragraph next
21	to the last well, the third sentence from the end
22	where it says, the plan will clearly describe the
23	problems and define goals, objectives, strategies,
24	and evaluation techniques, and then I would extend

25 the sentence to say this, which should include

- 1 encouraging the affected states to seek uniformities
- 2 of laws and regulations concerning aquatic weed
- 3 control.
- 4 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Could you repeat
- 5 it one more time?
- 6 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: Let me give
- 7 you my copy. It says, which should include
- 8 encouraging the affected states to seek uniformity
- 9 of laws and regulations concerning aquatic weed
- 10 control.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Does anybody have
- 12 any heartburn with that? Okay. That's all right.
- 13 Okay. Does anybody have anything they have got to
- 14 say before we try to draft up something?
- 15 Paul?
- 16 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Are we going -- we
- 17 have a consensus, but it was on the original, not
- 18 what Steve added, is that correct?
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Well, we'll come
- 20 back with some language and you will have a shot at
- 21 it and you can see which idea we captured. I am
- 22 trying to get what I thought we had up there, which
- 23 was openness to cost sharing fees, so on, not a
- 24 requirement there to --
- 25 DR. PAUL TEAGUE: Because in relation

- 1 to that, back to what Al said about the \$8,000 on
- 2 the -- first of all, one percent of the American
- 3 people pays 35 percent of all taxes. Five percent
- 4 of the American people pay 85 percent of all the
- 5 taxes. You want them to pay that 85 percent and
- 6 then turn around and take care of it in front of
- 7 that \$100,000 home, that's class warfare. They have
- 8 the same rights and same responsibilities as the one
- 9 that sits over here in the little park in front of
- 10 the city, and it is not appropriate for them to come
- 11 out and pay for the rest of it.
- 12 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Let me leave it
- 13 there and go out and do some drafting. My
- 14 recommendation, Eddie, is we take our break, come
- 15 back, have the two presentations, and by then --
- 16 that gives us a little more time to draft it, and
- 17 then we come back and present the draft language and
- 18 do the wrap-up of the subcommittees and so forth.
- 19 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: We will back in
- 20 here in at 20 minutes to 3:00.
- 21 (Brief recess.)
- 22 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: We're going to go
- 23 ahead and get started with this session. We're
- 24 going to change it just a little bit. We have two
- 25 presenters to make presentations at this time, and

- 1 we will go ahead and do that.
- 2 The first presenter is Mr. McLaughen,
- 3 and he will tell us who he's with because I didn't
- 4 get all of that information.
- 5 Are you ready, Mr. McLaughen?
- 6 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: My name is Jim
- 7 McLaughen. I'm with TVA's pricing staff here in
- 8 Nashville, and I appreciate this opportunity to
- 9 speak to you about the residential hydro credit or
- 10 hydro benefit. And I will tell you up front what
- 11 we're talking about and then go into some details of
- 12 how we got there and how it's derived.
- 13 The residential hydro benefit is a
- 14 direct assignment of low cost hydro generation to
- 15 the residential class and it has an impact of
- 16 lowering their rates. There is not enough hydro
- 17 generation to cover all of the residential usage.
- 18 So the balance of residential cost, I'll say, is
- 19 covered by whole generation and nuclear generation
- 20 and now more and more off system purchases that
- 21 we're having to make.
- The residential hydro benefit, to my
- 23 knowledge, is unique to TVA. I have been in rates
- 24 for 25 years. I'm not aware of any other utility
- 25 that makes this direct assignment of low cost

- 1 generation benefit to the residential class.
- 2 Next slide, please. To give you a
- 3 little history of this, when TVA was first
- 4 established Wilson and Wheeler Dams were TVA's sole
- 5 sources of generation, and during those early years
- 6 with TVA and during war years TVA built numerous
- 7 dams and all customers were served by these low cost
- 8 hydro generators.
- 9 Beginning in the late '40s as the
- 10 demand on TVA grew, coal fired plants were being
- 11 built that had a higher cost, and this went on for
- 12 several years until the coal fired generation had
- 13 far surpassed the hydro system. And at that time it
- 14 was noticed that the prices were inching up because
- 15 of higher prices in coal.
- 16 In 1952 TVA made the decision to
- 17 directly assign the benefits of hydro to the
- 18 residential class, and it has been that way since.
- 19 The obvious question is, why give it to the
- 20 residential class? Why give them the benefit and
- 21 not some other class?
- In the TVA Act, which was written in
- 23 1933, Section 11 states -- I will read this in -- I
- 24 realize some people may not be able to read this in
- 25 the back, may not be able to read the slides, the

- 1 TVA Act states that the system shall be considered
- 2 primarily as a benefit for the people of a section
- 3 as a whole, particularly the domestic and rural
- 4 consumers. And it further states later on, TVA's
- 5 system will permit domestic and rural use at the
- 6 lowest possible rates.
- 7 From that TVA took the stand of this
- 8 allocation of low cost generation to the residential
- 9 class. This policy has been reviewed several times.
- 10 In each case the TVA Board has reaffirmed that this
- 11 is a proper use of low cost hydro generation.
- 12 Now, the question comes up, how does
- 13 this -- how is this going to impact residential and
- 14 all consumers in the future as the system changes?
- 15 As it stands now, hydro is still our
- 16 lowest cost generation and is the -- as the price of
- 17 other sources of generation increase, the benefit of
- 18 that hydro system becomes greater as it -- as its
- 19 ability to displace other higher cost generation
- 20 becomes greater and as the difference between the
- 21 generation sources gets greater. I'm not saying
- 22 that real well, but as the gap between hydro -- the
- 23 cost of hydro and cost of coal fired plant gets
- 24 greater, the benefit, the value of the hydro system
- 25 increases.

- 1 On the other hand, no additional --
- 2 no additional TVA hydro generation has been built
- 3 since 1978. So we sort of have a static amount of
- 4 hydro generation and an increasing number of
- 5 residential customers. So the benefit per customer
- 6 has been decreasing every year.
- 7 In the future, because of these very
- 8 things, the value of hydro generation is sort of
- 9 dynamic depending upon the cost of other generation.
- 10 TVA has to periodically review and determine how
- 11 much value the residential class gets. The last
- 12 time we did that sort of analysis was in 1993 when
- 13 we had a major rate change, and we don't look at
- 14 this very often. It's a rather long and involved
- 15 process.
- 16 I hope that it's -- first of all, it
- 17 didn't take real long, so I shouldn't have bored
- 18 anyone, and I hope it gives you an idea of how TVA
- 19 was attempting to take some of its lower cost
- 20 facilities and assign them to the residential class
- 21 to provide lower rates. I guess I'm open for
- 22 questions.
- 23 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Stephen?
- 24 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I was just trying
- 25 to understand conceptually how this happens. Am I

- 1 assuming that you basically take all the fixed O&M
- 2 and, you know, all of those kind of expenses, you
- 3 know, and figure out what it is for the nuclear --
- 4 for the coal and for the gas turbines, all the
- 5 administrative costs, and all that other stuff and
- 6 you come up with a rate, and then you basically --
- 7 and that excludes hydro, and that is what is
- 8 assigned to the industrial customers. Then you
- 9 basically do the same thing, and then you factor in
- 10 the hydro, so that, in essence, the industrial
- 11 customer, from what you're saying, receives -- in
- 12 essence, all -- in theory, all electricity generated
- 13 that powers the industrial sector of the Tennessee
- 14 Valley is basically fossil or nuclear?
- 15 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: That's true, with
- 16 the exception that we're also now beginning to
- 17 include purchase power that we --
- 18 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: But basically the
- 19 hydro in theory is never factored into the
- 20 industrial rate, is that what you're saying?
- 21 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: That's correct,
- 22 yes.
- 23 MR. PHIL COMER: Nor for very wealthy
- 24 people, they are also excluded, Stephen, people who
- 25 live in big houses.

- 1 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Al, I think
- 2 you're the next person.
- 3 MR. AL MANN: Is it possible today,
- 4 if the dollars were available, to build more hydro
- 5 plants or is the river -- is it impossible today to
- 6 do it because there's no place to do it?
- 7 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: Kate is probably
- 8 better able to answer that, but my understanding is
- 9 it's more of a siting problem than a cost problem.
- 10 DR. KATE JACKSON: I think there are
- 11 several issues. One is there are environmental
- 12 concerns with hydro and additional hydro. The costs
- 13 are enormous to be able to build hydro. The very
- 14 best sites in the Valley have already been used, and
- 15 we don't anticipate ever building another one. I
- 16 don't know that anybody does.
- 17 Although what we have decided is we
- 18 have looked into modernizing our existing facilities
- 19 and upgrading where we can, putting in new
- 20 equipment, new capital costs, and we have gotten --
- 21 roughly the plan is to get a little bit over -- an
- 22 additional 500 megawatts out of the system through
- 23 that modernization of the plant.
- 24 MR. AL MANN: But as far as coming in
- 25 and building a new plant, completely new, what

- 1 environmental issues would there be?
- 2 DR. KATE JACKSON: Well, there are
- 3 impoundment issues. There's land purchase issues.
- 4 There are impoundment of existing ecosystems, so
- 5 that they are now under water and they were not
- 6 before, so you're changing additional ecosystem
- 7 impacts. In addition, there are, you know, plants
- 8 kind of issues.
- 9 So people have looked across the
- 10 world at low impact hydro, and there are places
- 11 where very small facilities could be used for
- 12 distributing generation or cogeneration, but that is
- 13 not something that TVA would pursue because they are
- 14 typically on a very small kilowatt level, and that's
- 15 not cost effective.
- 16 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Phil?
- 17 MR. PHIL COMER: The main thing I
- 18 want to know is, how do you spell your name? That's
- 19 not difficult.
- 20 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: Jim, J-I-M.
- 21 MR. PHIL COMER: That really stumped
- 22 me. The last name I got. It was that first name
- 23 that got me.
- 24 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: It's
- 25 M-C-L-A-U-G-H-E-N.

- 1 MR. PHIL COMER: Yeah, sure. My
- 2 second point -- thank you. I just didn't hear it.
- 3 I think Jimmy was talking to me or something. It's
- 4 Jimmy's fault.
- 5 The second point I wanted to ask you,
- 6 this is a question, but it's sort of a rhetorical
- 7 question, I admit. While I understand that --
- 8 theoretically let me just pick a date in the ancient
- 9 community past when 50 percent of TVA's generation
- 10 was hydro and 50 percent fossil or nuclear, the
- 11 relative advantage to the lower hydro being
- 12 allocated to residential was far more meaningful to
- 13 each residential customer than it is last fiscal
- 14 year when something like seven percent was hydro.
- 15 The cost of the fossil and the nuclear is so
- 16 overwhelmingly larger now of the total amount, that
- 17 while the hydro is still by far the cheapest, in the
- 18 formula it has shrunk almost to the point of being
- 19 diminumous.
- 20 You ought to be able to give us an
- 21 example. What does a poor little lady in tennis
- 22 shoes pay as a ratepayer on residential versus some
- 23 large company like Monsanto?
- 24 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: Well, you're
- 25 right, the per capita benefit shrinks every year.

- 1 To answer your question, the typical consumer gets a
- 2 little less than \$7 a month as part of their hydro
- 3 benefit. So, yes, it is a small amount.
- 4 MR. PHIL COMER: Compared to what it
- 5 was in 1950?
- 6 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: Yes, that's
- 7 correct, and will continue as long as the number of
- 8 residential customers and the usage grows, it will
- 9 diminish.
- 10 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Lee?
- 11 MR. LEE BAKER: I probably should
- 12 know this, Jim, but I thought it was \$2 a month.
- 13 And before I let you answer that, let me hasten to
- 14 point out to the Council that each distributor has
- 15 slightly varying different rates from one another.
- 16 We all purchase power from TVA, but I
- 17 would be remiss of mine and Austin's good management
- 18 skills if I didn't point out that the reason the
- 19 little old lady in tennis shoes has such a deal is
- 20 because we only use about 20 cents out of every
- 21 dollar. The wholesale rate, it's open to some
- 22 debate as to what the value of that wholesale rate
- 23 is and what it really should be.
- 24 So I'm curious, Jim, on the -- I
- 25 promise you, I thought it was \$2, and the people

- 1 back in my office that deal in rates would be
- 2 disappointed that I didn't know that exactly, but I
- 3 thought it was a \$2 credit per month, which equates
- 4 to what, \$24 a year. Whether it's that or something
- 5 else, let me let you answer that, is it not two?
- 6 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: There are two
- 7 components of the hydro credit going to the
- 8 residential customer. There is a \$2.48 rate credit
- 9 and there is an amount built into the kilowatt hour
- 10 charge that I used to come up with the \$6, almost
- 11 \$7. So there is an amount of the credit that's
- 12 going to vary with the customers' usage.
- 13 In my example of almost \$7 I was
- 14 using 1,000 kilowatt hours as a typical monthly
- 15 bill, and the exact number ends up being \$6.80 for
- 16 that 1,000 kilowatt hours. The true value or the
- 17 value to the individual customer will vary with his
- 18 usage just because there is a part of the hydro
- 19 credit that's given back through the kilowatt hourly
- 20 charge.
- 21 Does that answer that?
- MR. LEE BAKER: Yes, it does, and I
- 23 appreciate that, and I should have known it, I
- 24 apologize.
- 25 How then do you then factor in -- and

- 1 this will become more critical as far as the value
- 2 of hydro in a given year relative to the amount of
- 3 rainfall, and also especially if we begin to start
- 4 moving these drawdown dates backward or forward, you
- 5 know, that's certainly -- and, you know, that was
- 6 always a bone of contention I had, when somebody
- 7 stands up there and tells me that the cost of a
- 8 kilowatt hour in August is the same as in December,
- 9 I immediately don't suspect them to be telling the
- 10 truth about anything else. So we all know that when
- 11 you generate has a big difference, and it's going to
- 12 play a bigger difference in the future.
- So how do you factor that dynamic in?
- 14 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: We don't
- 15 calculate this value annually. I mentioned earlier,
- 16 it's been '93 since the last time we recalculated
- 17 the hydro credit. Normally we try to best guess a
- 18 normal rainfall year. So we don't base it on any
- 19 one year. We look at the latest five years and we
- 20 try to adjust that for what we call a normal
- 21 rainfall year, and we think that's our best guess
- 22 for the future.
- 23 MR. LEE BAKER: One more. If, in
- 24 fact, you change -- the drawdowns change
- 25 significantly, is it not reasonable to think that

- 1 you would have to redo that, revisit that, would you
- 2 not?
- 3 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: We haven't. We
- 4 accept going into this there is going to be some
- 5 under or over collection in any one year and we --
- 6 that's why we look at it in a longer period.
- 7 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Can I just ask a
- 8 clarifying question on the amount?
- 9 You said \$2.48 and then you said --
- 10 is it \$2.48 and then \$6 or is the \$2.48 built into
- 11 the \$6 when you figure in the 1,000 kilowatt hours a
- 12 month?
- 13 MR. JIM MCLAUGHEN: That's exactly
- 14 what it is. It's \$2.48 per bill plus .432 cents per
- 15 kilowatt hour.
- 16 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Okay. Any more
- 17 questions? If not, then thank you very much, Jim.
- 18 We appreciate it.
- 19 Our next presenter is Dr. Jack Gordon
- 20 from Tennessee Technological University who will
- 21 discuss water quality below the tributary
- 22 reservoirs. Dr. Gordon is here at the request -- is
- 23 this the one you wanted to present?
- 24 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: Yeah.
- 25 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Go ahead.

- 1 MR. JIMMY BARNETT: I would like to
- 2 give you a little background on Jack Gordon. It's
- 3 John A., Jack is what he's called, Gordon. He's a
- 4 registered professional engineer in the State of
- 5 Tennessee. He's a Diplomate of the American Academy
- 6 of Environmental Engineers. He has a BS, an MS, and
- 7 Ph.D degrees from Purdue University in civil and
- 8 environmental engineering.
- 9 His professional experience has been
- 10 with West Vaco Corp., 1966; the U.S. Public Health
- 11 Service from '66 to '68; and TVA from '70 to '74;
- 12 and the Tennessee Technological University from '74
- 13 through 2000. He's currently retired. He's serving
- 14 as a professor emeritus at Tennessee Technological
- 15 University.
- 16 During the past 35 years he's
- 17 conducted many studies of stream and reservoir water
- 18 quality matters for all of the previous employers.
- 19 He lives here in Cookeville, Tennessee.
- 20 Jack, did I leave anything out?
- 21 DR. JACK GORDON: No. That sounds
- 22 about right. This will work now. Okay.
- Well, it's my pleasure to address
- 24 this fine group of the Council, and I appreciate
- 25 your deliberations today. Recently in talking with

- 1 the water quality subcommittee, they said maybe I
- 2 could come here and give you a little education on
- 3 how reservoirs work from a water quality standpoint.
- 4 And as Jimmy said, I have about 35
- 5 years of experience in that, going back to my days
- 6 at West Vaco when we were on the Jackson River there
- 7 and the new dam, the Gathright (phonetic) Dam was
- 8 going to be put in upstream, and Lake Moomoo was
- 9 going to supply us with more water, well, that
- 10 sounds great, doesn't it, but the question
- 11 immediately came up, do we want the water, you know,
- 12 year round that comes out of the reservoir? Is the
- 13 water quality good enough for us to accept this
- 14 gift?
- 15 And so 35 years that started my
- 16 investigations into water quality in reservoirs, and
- 17 I can assure you sometimes that this water is a
- 18 mixed blessing on here. You want the water, you
- 19 need the water, but when you get it, it's not quite
- 20 what you want.
- 21 Perhaps the iron and manganese is too
- 22 high or the dissolved oxygen is below state
- 23 standards and so you're taking in a water that's
- 24 already in violation of standards. Other problems
- 25 may be associated with dissolved gases like too much

- 1 nitrogen in the water, and so on, and so forth. So
- 2 there's a whole idea of water quantity, which we
- 3 kind of all want, and also the water quality that's
- 4 associated with it.
- 5 But it turns out that when you store
- 6 the water in these reservoirs, we call them storage
- 7 reservoirs on here, that during that period of
- 8 storage the water quality will begin to change on
- 9 you. So a reservoir is really a big treatment
- 10 system, and it begins to treat the water that comes
- 11 into it. And the more storage time you have,
- 12 usually the more treatment.
- 13 I want to define some things. One of
- 14 the things I like to define is water quality. What
- 15 are we talking about here? And I think you've got a
- 16 pretty good handle on it, but that generally in
- 17 water quality we're talking about the physical,
- 18 chemical, and biological components of the water.
- 19 So physical is things like heat,
- 20 temperature, turbidity, chemicals, all the chemical
- 21 species of the water, like iron and manganese,
- 22 dissolved oxygen, some of those, and then the
- 23 biological are the fish, aquatic life, the
- 24 invertebrates, the macroinvertebrates, even up to
- 25 the plants as you have addressed here today. So we

- 1 have got to take a broad look at water quality in a
- 2 reservoir and what are we talking about on the water
- 3 quality.
- 4 For about the last 25 years I have
- 5 been teaching a course on water quality of
- 6 impoundments and water quality of reservoirs, and I
- 7 have about 45 hours of lecture here that I have
- 8 tried to condense down into a half hour for you
- 9 today.
- 10 One of the first things I always
- 11 start up with is what is water, we have this issue,
- 12 and water is pretty poorly understood. It's a
- 13 miraculous substance, one that we all depend on, but
- 14 what happens in the reservoir really is very closely
- 15 associated with the properties of water.
- We will see how this goes here, but
- 17 water, as you know, is oxygen and two hydrogens on
- 18 here, let's cut it up like this, and they associate
- 19 themselves together in here with some bonding. The
- 20 oxygen tends to have a negative charge, while the
- 21 hydrogens tends to have a little positive charge.
- 22 The molecule looks like this.
- 23 And these molecules, when they
- 24 arrange themselves, that hydrogen is going to come
- 25 over here because the positive are going to be

- 1 wanting to go to the negative on here, but the
- 2 oxygens are going to repel each other. So you can't
- 3 get very close together on here. So here's another
- 4 hydrogen over here. Then maybe we will try to put
- 5 another water molecule in here with the oxygen like
- 6 this.
- Well, it's pretty interesting that
- 8 these molecules don't touch one another. So they
- 9 can have a lot of heat. This molecule can be hot,
- 10 this molecule can be cold. They don't touch one
- 11 another. They don't share that heat much together.
- 12 They also exist -- you see all the
- 13 open space in here. They exist in a lattice, and it
- 14 makes a very important characteristic of water that
- 15 allows us to store the water in reservoirs and also
- 16 points out similar things.
- 17 So one of the things I said is that
- 18 water does not share its temperature well. It's not
- 19 like having a piece of aluminum and a piece of
- 20 brass, you put them together, very quickly they come
- 21 to the same temperature. Water holds its own
- 22 temperature, layers out, as you may well be aware in
- 23 these lakes, and holds its temperature for a long
- 24 period of time, perhaps a year or so.
- 25 Water resists evaporation on here.

234

- 1 The surface water would normally evaporate. Water
- 2 only has a molecular weight of 18, and most
- 3 substances like that would evaporate completely. In
- 4 fact, they exist in a gas phase. Most materials
- 5 exist in a gas phase.
- 6 Water doesn't evaporate -- let's say
- 7 this molecule here is up on the surface and it's
- 8 getting very excited due to the heat it's getting
- 9 from the sun and it's vibrating around and it would
- 10 like to go. However, this hydrogen bond right in
- 11 here between this positive and this negative keeps
- 12 that molecule from getting away on there.
- 13 So because that property resists
- 14 evaporation, that property allows us to store water.
- 15 Other things of a molecular weight of 18 or even a
- 16 lot more than 18 cannot be stored because they will
- 17 just evaporate away.
- 18 Another feature of water is that it
- 19 absorbs heat with a small change in temperature;
- 20 that is, as the sun shines on the reservoir, a lot
- 21 of heat is coming in from the sunlight, and yet, as
- 22 you're aware, the surface temperature of the
- 23 reservoir very seldom gets above 30 degrees
- 24 centigrade in the summer. It gets kind of warm but
- 25 not hot.

- 1 In fact, it has such great heat
- 2 absorption capacities that it is used for the
- 3 definition of heat. So water is used to define
- 4 heat. We don't know what heat is, but we know that
- 5 we can call one BTU of heat the amount of energy
- 6 that raises one pound of water one degree Farenheit,
- 7 but we use water in that definition of heat or
- 8 because of that important property to absorb heat
- 9 without a change in the temperature on there, and
- 10 that keeps the surface temperatures relatively
- 11 moderate throughout the storage period.
- 12 This open lattice structure, along
- 13 with all the positive and negative sites, let it be
- 14 an excellent dissolver of gases, salts, and polar
- 15 compounds, like sugars, so on and so forth. Of
- 16 course, you know, water has been called the
- 17 universal solvent in there because of that property,
- 18 and that's important for water quality. A
- 19 tremendous amount of material can be dissolved in
- 20 water. In fact, sea water contains 35 grams per
- 21 liter of salt.
- Now, one of the things that makes
- 23 water special is that in has varying density with
- 24 temperature. Starting at four degrees centigrade,
- 25 as the temperature increases, the density of the

- 1 water decreases. These molecules get more
- 2 vibrational energy, they get farther apart, and the
- 3 density decreases.
- 4 This is a very important parameter
- 5 because it lets lakes stratify by temperature,
- 6 really by density, but we see it as temperature, let
- 7 them stratify by temperature, and then the hydraulic
- 8 regime of this storage system changes from what you
- 9 would expect in a river and things move by gravity.
- 10 Lighter things float on top. Colder things sink to
- 11 the bottom. Things that are -- water densities that
- 12 are in between take a middle position in that
- 13 reservoir.
- 14 Water doesn't have to flow towards
- 15 the dam, from the upper end towards the dam, it can
- 16 flow from the dam to the upper end, if that's the
- 17 way the density grades are in the reservoir.
- 18 So hydraulics and reservoir
- 19 hydrodynamics becomes extremely important, and it's
- 20 necessary to understand how the water is going to
- 21 move through the reservoir in order for you to
- 22 understand what's going to happen to the water
- 23 quality on the system.
- 24 Okay?
- Now, one of the things about water,

- 1 I've said that it gets less dense from four degrees
- 2 on up, it also gets less dense from four degrees on
- 3 down. From four degrees to zero degrees our water
- 4 gets a more and more uniform structure until it
- 5 finally gets a tetrahedral lattice type structure,
- 6 and ice is lighter than water on there.
- 7 The density change in the winter is
- 8 very, very small. So in the winter we don't have
- 9 water quality problems. All our lakes right now are
- 10 pretty well mixed from top to bottom. There's lots
- 11 of mixing, lots of reaeration. The flow is always
- 12 as you would expect from the inflows to the dam and
- 13 out through the dam and on downstream. So we don't
- 14 have much trouble in the winter.
- 15 Starting about the 15th of April, the
- 16 hydrologic regime means that we bring in warm water
- 17 from our tributaries. The reservoir is full of cold
- 18 water, we're bringing in warm water, that floats out
- 19 from the top. The rain water is warmer, that tends
- 20 to float out on the top.
- 21 We get the lake stratified so that we
- 22 end up with a picture maybe with some isotherms,
- 23 that this might be about eight degrees centigrade,
- 24 this about ten degrees centigrade, might be 14 up
- 25 here, and the surface temperature maybe about 20

- 1 degrees centigrade. So the reservoir becomes
- 2 stratified in this manner.
- 3 Okay?
- 4 Now, for most of the tributary
- 5 reservoirs in the TVA system, the outlet is down
- 6 deep so that water will be taken out from either a
- 7 deep outlet to a mid level outlet. Now, some of the
- 8 tributary reservoirs, I guess like Douglas, have
- 9 more of a uniform withdrawal, but Watauga and South
- 10 Holston, I think, have mid level outlets. Many of
- 11 the other reservoirs have low level outlets. So
- 12 that's our outlet point, and the water will come off
- 13 there.
- 14 Theoretically as you begin to take
- 15 the water off, I tell people that it's like a deck
- 16 of cards and you're dealing off the bottom.
- 17 Okay?
- 18 So here maybe our bottom card would
- 19 be seven degrees centigrade. We deal off all the
- 20 seven degree cards, then they come down to the eight
- 21 degree cards, then down to the ten degree cards,
- 22 then down to the 12 degree cards, the 14, and so on
- 23 and so forth.
- As we take this water out of here,
- 25 each one of the layers is moved out, and they can do

- 1 this with -- water is amazing in that you can take a
- 2 layer of water -- well, one layer of water can be
- 3 moving this way and another one this way, and the
- 4 film in between will be just a few molecules deep.
- 5 Again, it goes back to that structure. Those
- 6 molecules don't touch each other. So all you have
- 7 to do to move water in one direction from another is
- 8 to break those hydrogen bonds and move them across.
- 9 So this is kind of our outflow picture.
- Now, when we look at the inflow
- 11 picture of where the water is coming in, we
- 12 essentially have three conditions that can happen on
- 13 the inflow up here. We can have a surface flow in
- 14 which the water is warm and comes into -- as a
- 15 surface layer and flows right out on the surface,
- 16 and that's called a surface flow on the reservoir.
- 17 And depending on what the water quality of that
- 18 surface flow is, certain things are going to happen.
- The next thing is that if the water
- 20 comes in, say, from an upstream impoundment, so if
- 21 you're on, say, Cherokee reservoir and you're
- 22 getting water from Watauga and South Holston on
- 23 there, that water is going to be cold, probably
- 24 colder than anything else in the system.
- 25 Water from Norris reservoir comes to

- 1 Melton Hill, it's colder than anything else in the
- 2 system, and that's an underflow when this water
- 3 flows down the bottom just like this because it's
- 4 colder than anything else and then moves towards
- 5 that outlet, that's an underflow.
- 6 Well, of course, there's one in the
- 7 middle. What if the water coming in is not as warm
- 8 as what's on top but it is warmer than what's on the
- 9 bottom, well, then you get an interflow in through
- 10 here like this and the water -- and its water
- 11 quality constituents that may include municipal and
- 12 industrial pollution, point and non-point sources,
- 13 and natural sources of contamination all come in
- 14 here like this. So it turns out to be really
- 15 important to know which way the water moves through
- 16 the reservoir.
- 17 Now, some of the upstream currents
- 18 that I've talked about, if you have an interflow
- 19 coming down through here, then the water has to be
- 20 displaced, and a lot of times with that situation
- 21 this is when we will see the upstream flows like
- 22 this, that the water is moving down through here and
- 23 that forces the flow up in this direction, and it's
- 24 pretty easy to come in here and it eventually comes
- 25 to someplace around here. And at this particular

- 1 point in the reservoir a lot of times you'll -- this
- 2 is what's called a duck underpoint where you have
- 3 got the warm water coming in and turning back down.
- 4 These could be seen throughout the
- 5 spring and the summer on just about any reservoir as
- 6 a trash line across the reservoir. A comment was
- 7 made a few minutes ago about trash along the
- 8 reservoir, milk jugs, and these kind of things. So
- 9 as you're boating on a reservoir, particularly in
- 10 the upper one-third of the reservoir, very often you
- 11 come to these trash lines, and this is a line of
- 12 trash all the way across the reservoir, probably
- 13 most of you have seen it, and that is the place
- 14 where this water is meeting this water and turning
- 15 down and the water is just floating like this and
- 16 going down and the trash can't go down, so it
- 17 accumulates right there. So you've probably seen
- 18 that.
- 19 DR. KATE JACKSON: Excuse me. She
- 20 needs to change paper.
- 21 DR. JACK GORDON: All right. Now,
- 22 the stratification, essentially the simplest way to
- 23 look at it is it divides the reservoir up into two
- 24 layers up here. Your surface layer up here on the
- 25 top, we can look at the characteristics of this

- 1 surface layer, it's warm. It tends to be warm water
- 2 floating up there. It is pretty well mixed down to
- 3 a depth of, say, 20 to 25 feet. There's pretty good
- 4 mixing up there.
- 5 There's what we call reaeration on
- 6 here, which means that we're putting lots of 02,
- 7 oxygen, back in there from two processes. One is
- 8 photosynthesis where they are growing algae and
- 9 that's creating oxygen. The other one is simply
- 10 taking the 20 percent of oxygen that's in the air
- 11 and redissolving it in the water, that's pretty
- 12 good.
- 13 There's light up here so that we can
- 14 develop based on nitrogen and phosphorus the green
- 15 crop of the reservoir, and then everything else is,
- 16 most of the time, based on that green crop on there.
- 17 There's the zooplankton plankton or phytoplankton,
- 18 the zooplankton eat the phytoplankton, and then the
- 19 fish eat the zooplankton, and so on and so forth, so
- 20 you go all the way up to the fish based on the fact
- 21 that there is a source of energy there, which is
- 22 light, and nitrogen and phosphorus on there. So
- 23 this gives us essentially our crop in here.
- 24 For the most part during the summer
- 25 period during stratification, water quality will be

- 1 pretty good up here in this surface layer on here.
- 2 Like I said, there will be plenty of dissolved
- 3 oxygen. The temperatures are warm, between 20 and
- 4 30 degrees centigrade. Lots of light is available.
- 5 If you don't have too much nitrogen and phosphorus,
- 6 you will have moderate amounts of algae and you'll
- 7 be pretty happy with it.
- 8 Now, this lower layer that's down
- 9 here, there is a place where the change in
- 10 temperature with depth becomes proofed and round and
- 11 that eliminates mixing. So down here we end up with
- 12 this cold layer on here. We essentially see no
- 13 mixing in here. And without any mixing, there's no
- 14 reaeration, no reaeration of dissolved oxygen.
- 15 We're -- you know, light only penetrates so far down
- 16 into the water on here, so we have no light coming
- 17 in down here, and what happens is this region down
- 18 here tends to be dominated by bacterial processes.
- 19 Okay?
- 20 So where we have photosynthetic
- 21 processes up here going on to invertebrates and then
- 22 on to animals, down here we have primarily bacterial
- 23 processes going on in this lower layer.
- 24 Now, the water quality changes start
- 25 occurring down here in this hypolimnion, we call it,

- 1 this lower layer. We start getting some pronounced
- 2 water quality changes there. One of the things
- 3 that's usually good is the sediment settles out. So
- 4 if we came in with muddy sediment, a lot of times
- 5 that settles out. And, you know, we have very clear
- 6 water below these impoundments, and that's pretty
- 7 good.
- 8 On the other hand, these bacteria
- 9 like to use dissolved oxygen in order to consume any
- 10 organic matter. And up here in the top, you know,
- 11 even if it's a complete and natural system, we have
- 12 got ducks and geese and material washed in from deer
- 13 and male wild boar populations, and so on and so
- 14 forth on there, and animals, and those kinds of
- 15 things. Plus, we have the dead and decaying algae
- 16 and dead and decaying fish moving down through here
- 17 and the bacteria begin to decompose those. The
- 18 bacteria will first begin to remove the dissolved
- 19 oxygen.
- 20 Now, I guess about 31 years ago Milo
- 21 Churchill, who was the head of TVA's water quality
- 22 branch, he said, Jack, why don't you take about six
- 23 months and tell me why dissolved oxygen goes out in
- 24 reservoirs. Well, 31 years later I'm still working
- 25 on that. We've come up with a lot of things, but

- 1 definitely one thing is that bacteria use the
- 2 dissolved oxygen as an oxidizing organic matter. So
- 3 for every oxidation, you know, the law says you must
- 4 be of subsequent reduction. So organic manner gets
- 5 mineralized or oxidized to CO2 and water and, say,
- 6 nitrate for the nitrogen and oxygen gets reduced to
- 7 water, back to water.
- 8 So for every oxidation there has to
- 9 be a reduction, and oxygen turns out to be the
- 10 victim here, and there's not very much oxygen to
- 11 start with. The most you're ever going to have is
- 12 amount eight milligrams per liter to start with on
- 13 there, and that's not very much when everything, the
- 14 fish and the bacteria all want to use that oxygen.
- So in some reservoirs, very quickly,
- 16 Cherokee reservoir, in three weeks to a month all
- 17 the dissolved oxygen is gone. Other reservoirs,
- 18 like South Holston and Blue Ridge, the oxygen might
- 19 last through the whole stratification period. It
- 20 depends on how much organic matter there is
- 21 essentially for the bacteria to work on and use up
- 22 the oxygen.
- Now, once the oxygen disappears, the
- 24 oxygen goes to zero, then we might have that water
- 25 that we don't want anymore, they say, all right, we

- 1 will give you 30,000 cubic feet per second but it's
- 2 got zero DO. If you're Nashville, you don't want
- 3 that on there because you have no waste assembly
- 4 capacity or anything else on there. So we have to
- 5 look at that water quality.
- 6 Yesterday we were talking a little
- 7 bit, and I said, even after the DO goes to zero,
- 8 you're not at the worst condition you can be. There
- 9 are additional bacteriological processes that begin
- 10 to occur, like after the DO goes to zero, then the
- 11 bacteria, they still want to oxidize the organic
- 12 matter, they don't have any oxygen for reducing
- 13 anymore, they will reduce the oxides of manganese.
- 14 So we will have -- our DO goes to
- 15 zero. After that we will start having productions
- 16 of manganese. A couple of weeks after that, as the
- 17 intensity of the anaerobic process gets more and
- 18 more, we will have oxidation of iron. Then we will
- 19 have the production of a odorous gas, hydrogen
- 20 sulfate. And then finally the bacteria will get
- 21 down to where they have to oxidize one organic
- 22 molecule and reduce another one.
- 23 The true fermentation there, we
- 24 enjoyed some wine last night at dinner, that's a
- 25 true fermentation. Sugars were partially oxidized

- 1 and alcohol was produced as a reduced end product on
- 2 here. So we finally come down here to reduced
- 3 organics.
- 4 Okay?
- 5 So depending on how long the water is
- 6 stored in the reservoir, I mean, the DO might go to
- 7 zero, and does in probably 80 to 90 percent of the
- 8 reservoirs. DO goes to zero and a lot of people
- 9 say, well, that's as bad as it gets, but it can
- 10 actually get worse than that. For water treatment
- 11 plants manganese and iron are problems. For
- 12 aesthetic reasons, hydrogen sulfate is a problem.
- 13 And then the reduced organics may require additional
- 14 remedial work when you're trying to restore the
- 15 reservoir system to a lot better health on there.
- Now, I have talked about what goes on
- 17 in the reservoir, and I think the assignment was to
- 18 talk about what happens below reservoirs, but to go
- 19 back, you know. 35 years ago when I was at West
- 20 Vaco, we were below a reservoir. We were going to
- 21 be given some water, but first we had to know what
- 22 went on in the reservoir to see if we were going to
- 23 accept that water.
- 24 And the same condition is there
- 25 today. People who live below the reservoirs, water

- 1 treatment plants for producing drinking water, trout
- 2 fishery groups, rare and endangered species groups,
- 3 so on and so forth, along with governmental bodies
- 4 will want certain water quality conditions met
- 5 downstream of that reservoir.
- 6 So what happens is we go back to this
- 7 picture and we take the water out of the reservoir
- 8 somewhere and that water will have the
- 9 characteristics that have been developed within this
- 10 reservoir. And it's a little more complicated than
- 11 I have shown you here. I have tried to show you a
- 12 two-layer system of warm water on top and cold water
- 13 on the bottom. At the very least, you have to look
- 14 at it as a three-layer system.
- 15 There is a middle layer in most
- 16 reservoirs that have some different water quality on
- 17 it, but as you take the water out here, not only do
- 18 you get the temperatures as I described, but you
- 19 will get the water quality as well, maybe the zero
- 20 DO and the two milligram per liter of iron or
- 21 manganese and/or iron and manganese, maybe some
- 22 hydrogen sulfate, and maybe some immediate dissolved
- 23 oxygen demand from the reduced organics in there.
- Now, there are ways of remediating
- 25 that. And TVA did a lot of work in the 1990's,

- 1 spent a lot of money to remediate many of the things
- 2 that had been going on since Norris in 1934 or five
- 3 in there. And I don't want to go into the
- 4 remediation of that because there are lots of
- 5 possibilities.
- 6 But one of the things that the water
- 7 quality committee wanted me to maybe touch on was
- 8 what kind of downstream effects would likely be
- 9 experienced from prolonged storage in there. And
- 10 it's sort of a matter of fact that the longer you
- 11 hold the water the poorer the water quality is going
- 12 to be.
- 13 For instance, I have looked at
- 14 Raccoon Mountain pump storage, you pump water out of
- 15 Chickamauga Lake up to there, how long can you hold
- 16 before the DO goes down to zero, and it turns out to
- 17 be like a week or so, the last time I looked at it.
- 18 Then you have to discharge it, otherwise you'd have
- 19 to reaerate it. So you can't store the water
- 20 forever without experiencing some of these problems
- 21 that I have described.
- 22 So what would happen in our existing
- 23 reservoirs if we have longer storage than we have
- 24 now?
- 25 Many of these things were addressed

- 1 in the 1990 draft -- or full Environmental Impact
- 2 Statement that TVA is working on, but some of them
- 3 that I noted, I think the temperature will tend to
- 4 be colder year around if we hold the water in the
- 5 reservoirs longer, that the water will be colder. I
- 6 was just looking in that 1990 draft Environmental
- 7 Impact Statement, and it says, in some reservoirs it
- 8 could be as much as nine degrees centigrade colder,
- 9 and that might have -- it certainly would have some
- 10 impact on growth of trout in those downstream areas.
- 11 If the water is colder, the trout are going to grow
- 12 less. If it's a trophy trout area, there will be
- 13 some problems there. It might also keep the aquatic
- 14 weeds from growing so fast because their growth rate
- 15 would be slowed down some as well.
- 16 The low dissolved oxygen, I think the
- 17 longer you store -- those reservoirs that still
- 18 maintain a little dissolved oxygen are going to lose
- 19 more. So lower dissolved oxygen could be expected.
- 20 Now, if it's already zero, it won't get any lower
- 21 than that, but if there is existing dissolved
- 22 oxygen, which there are in five or six of these
- 23 tributary projects, I think you would expect it to
- 24 get a little lower.
- 25 The iron and manganese could be

- 1 expected to get a little bit higher. In one of the
- 2 studies I did at the university we simulated
- 3 Normandy reservoir through a whole year. So we had
- 4 a period of four months of mixing of the water and
- 5 then we stratified it, and we went on through the
- 6 summer period and we got up to two to three
- 7 milligrams per liter of manganese, and we said,
- 8 well, we don't really have to quit this, we can let
- 9 it go on.
- 10 And I had this idea in mind, I
- 11 wondered, will the iron and manganese continue to
- 12 accumulate if I hold it for a longer period of time,
- 13 and sure enough, they did. We held it several more
- 14 months and they went up to 14, 15 milligrams per
- 15 liter. So I think iron and manganese problems would
- 16 be expected.
- 17 Hydrogen sulphite odors, we would
- 18 expect more of those. And reduced organics very
- 19 possibly in some of the reservoirs, I think, might
- 20 be a problem in using some of the existing aeration
- 21 devices that were put in in the last ten years.
- 22 Some of these reservoirs, right now they have low
- 23 dissolved oxygen. They reaerate that with weirs,
- 24 with turbine venting, a number of other processes,
- 25 but weirs and turbine venting, I think, are the main

- 1 ones. Turbine pulsing is another. So the lower
- 2 levels of dissolved oxygen and some of these
- 3 residual organics may be a problem on that. And it
- 4 could be that some of the projects that do not now
- 5 need aeration, such as Blue Ridge and Fontana, might
- 6 need reaeration with prolonged storage on there.
- 7 Now, one thing I wanted to make a
- 8 comment on, I made this to the water quality
- 9 subcommittee, is it's very hard to be -- to
- 10 generalize on this particular subject.
- 11 Okay?
- 12 Every one of these individual
- 13 reservoirs is unique. Every one of them has a
- 14 different hydraulic structure. Some have one
- 15 inflow. Fontana has three different inflows, three
- 16 different temperatures. We saw something on that
- 17 today on that. The reservoirs have different
- 18 outflows and they have different storage periods.
- 19 Some may be for 100 or 120 days. Others may be as
- 20 much as 250 days or possibly even slightly more
- 21 storage.
- So these things are a function of --
- 23 the water quality changes are a function of the time
- 24 you store the water, the temperature that the
- 25 process is taken out, the presence or absence of

- 1 light, and then the presence or absence of what we
- 2 call terminal electronic ceptors, which are
- 3 dissolved oxygen, manganese, iron, oxides, and some
- 4 of the organic matters for hydrogen sulfite and
- 5 sulfate. So those things all come into be -- to
- 6 make this very site specific.
- 7 So I think at each reservoir that you
- 8 might consider what's the effect of some
- 9 modification in the hydrologic regime of that
- 10 reservoir, I think it would probably -- each
- 11 reservoir would have to be analyzed separately, and
- 12 it would be very hard to generically treat those.
- 13 You can do that. There are models,
- 14 and TVA and others around the country have two
- 15 dimensional reservoir models that work pretty well
- 16 for making these predictions based on some sort of a
- 17 new operating regime and that could be done.
- 18 Once that's done and we look at
- 19 what's coming out down here, then cost figures can
- 20 be studied to see if it's possible to reareate the
- 21 water, treat the iron and manganese, and so on and
- 22 so forth.
- 23 The other point I might make is that
- 24 the effects in most cases probably accumulate in a
- 25 downstream direction. So if you have, say, Watauga

- 1 and South Holston and you change the operating
- 2 regime there, that effect is going to be transferred
- 3 on to Cherokee, and Cherokee will go on down to the
- 4 mainstream, Melton Hill, Knoxville, I don't know if
- 5 I am saying that right, the one there at Knoxville.
- 6 MR. PHIL COMER: Goes into Watts Bar.
- 7 Melton Hill goes into Watts Bar.
- 8 DR. JACK GORDON: Yeah, I know,
- 9 Melton Hill goes into Watts Bar. Fort Loudon,
- 10 that's the one. So anyhow that water quality effect
- 11 would go to Fort Loudon and then down into
- 12 Chickamauga and on downstream from there. So a lot
- 13 of times those water quality effects are carried
- 14 along.
- 15 For instance, a colder temperature
- 16 at -- more cold water into the fall might be
- 17 carried, oh, say. All the way down to perhaps mid
- 18 Alabama, something like that. But, again, we have
- 19 models for addressing those particular situation as
- 20 well.
- 21 Let's see how I have done on that.
- 22 That's pretty much, I guess, my ideas. I wasn't
- 23 sure exactly what to present to this body today, and
- 24 so over the last two days I have asked a lot of
- 25 people what they would like to hear about and where

- 1 we need to start with this. So I think this is my
- 2 start, and then I'd certainly be glad to try to
- 3 answer questions that you might have and want to
- 4 reserve time for that.
- 5 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Roger?
- 6 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: In summary,
- 7 each lake has its own unique qualities and
- 8 attributes, I understand that, and not to be too
- 9 general, but the longer you hold the water up the
- 10 deader the oxygen is going to be in it, the more
- 11 iron and manganese it's going to contain, and the
- 12 greater the impact it's going to have the cooler the
- 13 overall water gets -- the later you get into the
- 14 fall when you release it, the further it's going to
- 15 get downstream?
- 16 DR. JACK GORDON: Yes, that's been my
- 17 experience. And yesterday, in rereading the 1990
- 18 Environmental Impact Statement, that's the same
- 19 thing that TVA said with the difference between what
- 20 they had with alternative two, I think, which was
- 21 September 1 -- or August 1, and the next alternative
- 22 three which was for October 1st.
- 23 MR. PHIL COMER: October 31st. They
- 24 didn't study October 1.
- 25 SENATOR ROGER BEDFORD: And the

- 1 greater then -- the longer you wait into the fall,
- 2 the greater impact goes downstream?
- 3 DR. JACK GORDON: Yes, I would think
- 4 so in general on there, that the longer you wait
- 5 into the fall the colder the temperatures are going
- 6 to be and the poorer the water quality is going to
- 7 be coming out of the reservoir.
- 8 Now, in today's environment I think
- 9 we would have to mitigate the problems right there
- 10 at the release point. Twenty or 30 years ago we
- 11 didn't have to, but now I think if you -- you know,
- 12 the 1990 improvements in water quality have pretty
- 13 much put us in a position to where low dissolved
- 14 oxygen and iron and manganese problems and possibly
- 15 some of the other organic problems would have to be
- 16 mitigated right there at the discharge point.
- 17 MR. BILL FORSYTH: Aren't those being
- 18 pretty much mitigated now?
- 19 MR. PHIL COMER: They started in
- 20 1991, Jack, at Fontana, Cherokee, Douglas, and
- 21 Norris, they started mitigating them now by the
- 22 methods you mentioned, plus oxygen -- pure oxygen
- 23 injection into some systems. So they are being
- 24 mitigated.
- 25 My question was, where does the

- 1 manganese come from? Roger wanted me to ask that.
- 2 DR. JACK GORDON: There's a mineral,
- 3 a very simple mineral, pyrolusite, manganese
- 4 dioxide, that is in most soils everywhere.
- 5 Manganese, I don't know, is about the 12 most
- 6 abundant minerals on earth on here. And it's been
- 7 found in the last 15 years that bacteria, when they
- 8 are decomposing organic matter, can kind of take
- 9 this oxygen off of here and the manganese goes from
- 10 the insoluble form, this form right here we usually
- 11 draw a line under it to show it's insoluble mineral
- 12 form, it goes from the mineral form to the dissolved
- 13 form. And this dissolved form, in the absence of
- 14 oxygen, is pretty stable.
- 15 MR. PHIL COMER: What about alumina?
- 16 You didn't mention alumina, And that's even more
- 17 common than the manganese in all of East Tennessee.
- 18 It forms a flocculent, is that --
- 19 DR. JACK GORDON: Right. Alumina, of
- 20 course, forms of alumina hydroxide like this which
- 21 flocculates out, it's been my experience, I have not
- 22 found aluminum dissolving in reservoirs. I do find
- 23 it in acid mine drainage. So you'll normally need a
- 24 pH of about 2 and 1/2 in acid mine drainage to
- 25 dissolve the aluminum out on there or we have to

- 1 have some kind of pyritic material to do that.
- 2 MR. PHIL COMER: So if the pH is near
- 3 neutral it doesn't happen?
- 4 DR. JACK GORDON: Yeah. About the
- 5 worst pH we will see in this bottom water in the
- 6 reservoir is 6, most of the time 6 and 1/2. So we
- 7 don't have problems with aluminum dissolving in the
- 8 water.
- 9 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Austin, I
- 10 saw your card.
- 11 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Would holding
- 12 the lake levels up longer cause TVA to have to
- 13 implement additional mitigating strategies? I mean,
- 14 have they got to spend more money to get the water
- 15 right going out of the dams, that they are meeting
- 16 water quality standards or whatever?
- 17 DR. JACK GORDON: I think probably,
- 18 you know, only a detailed analysis of each reservoir
- 19 would show that. In general the longer you store
- 20 the water, the poorer the water quality tends to be.
- 21 So, as I said, some of the reservoirs that now maybe
- 22 don't have dissolved oxygen problems might have
- 23 dissolved oxygen problems, and those that do have
- 24 dissolved oxygen problems now could possibly be
- 25 worse. It would certainly extend over a longer

- 1 period of time.
- 2 Now, for the remediation method, if
- 3 you're using something like a weir, if you had to
- 4 use a weir two months longer, it doesn't make too
- 5 much difference, but turbine venting has a power
- 6 cost and would cost a little more to mitigate those
- 7 problems.
- 8 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Would you get
- 9 into having to do -- at one place they are doing
- 10 pumped oxygen or something.
- 11 MR. PHIL COMER: Two places.
- 12 DR. JACK GORDON: Let's see, Fort
- 13 Patrick Henry still pumps oxygen, and Douglas pumps
- 14 a lot of air and some oxygen up there, and I think
- 15 they would have to continue to pump for longer
- 16 periods of time probably.
- 17 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: Would it -- I
- 18 mean, would you have to do that on other reservoirs?
- 19 It's hard to say?
- 20 DR. JACK GORDON: It would be hard to
- 21 say generically. As each one of these problems is
- 22 specific, the remediation is specific as well. So
- 23 that's why, say, Douglas does not have cold water
- 24 downstream. They don't mind if they mix the
- 25 reservoir up in the forebay so that they will have a

- 1 completely different technique for mitigating the
- 2 situation than they do at, say, Chatuege and Nottely
- 3 on there.
- 4 So just as the water quality things
- 5 are different, when you go to fix that the physical
- 6 characteristics of the reservoir dictate what can be
- 7 done and what can't be done as far as mitigating the
- 8 problems. So that has to be done on a case-by-case
- 9 basis, too.
- 10 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Al, did you have
- 11 a question?
- 12 MR. AL MANN: Yeah, real quick. I
- 13 have heard the terminology of turnover or water will
- 14 turn over within a reservoir or lake or whatever.
- 15 Is that a temperature thing?
- 16 DR. JACK GORDON: Yes. It's a
- 17 temperature density thing. What happens is -- I
- 18 have got a messy slide here. But let's say in the
- 19 fall we got into this situation, eventually the cold
- 20 air in the fall is going to be begin to cool this
- 21 surface water up here. So let's say that we have a
- 22 real cold windy day and we take a layer right up
- 23 here and we cool that down, now it's heavier than
- 24 all the rest of the water in the lake or at least
- 25 some of the water.

- 1 So these water molecules will tend to
- 2 fall down through here like this, and they mix that
- 3 layer, and that begins the fall overturn process.
- 4 Maybe the next is a little colder than the previous
- 5 week and it mixes down. So a reservoir will mix
- 6 down a little bit at a time on here. And some
- 7 reservoirs can turn over pretty quickly in a period
- 8 of week. This colder water comes back in here to
- 9 replace it, but it's definitely a temperature
- 10 phenomena.
- And one of the things that the 1990
- 12 proposal looked at for long-term storage was because
- 13 the reservoir would be a little colder into the
- 14 fall, the fall overturn would take place later in
- 15 the year; that is, the fall overturn occurs when the
- 16 air temperature is colder than water temperature.
- 17 So if you keep the reservoir colder, then you have
- 18 to wait until later in the fall until the air
- 19 temperatures get down colder than water
- 20 temperatures.
- 21 MR. AL MANN: Is that a good thing or
- 22 bad thing as far as water quality goes?
- 23 DR. JACK GORDON: Generally it's
- 24 good. You go back into the mixing process where the
- 25 reservoir is mixed from the top to the bottom. You

- 1 get into that winter period that I described where
- 2 we essentially don't have any water quality
- 3 problems.
- 4 MR. AL MANN: So if you're holding it
- 5 up there longer, it's going to get cooler in the
- 6 fall, so it's going to have an effect of improving
- 7 that water quality then?
- 8 DR. JACK GORDON: But it's going to
- 9 be later in the fall, maybe instead of occurring the
- 10 first of November it will be the middle or third
- 11 week of November, something like that, just
- 12 generically speaking.
- 13 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Okay. Do we have
- 14 any other questions for Dr. Gordon?
- 15 MR. LEE BAKER: Do we get credit for
- 16 this course? That was very good.
- 17 DR. JACK GORDON: Let's see. I give
- 18 three hours of credit for 45 hours of lecture. So
- 19 we can give 1/45th times three.
- 20 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Dr. Gordon, we
- 21 thank you for your presentation and we appreciate
- 22 you being here, and we appreciate the water quality
- 23 subcommittee.
- We have a couple of other things we
- 25 need to do before we wrap up for the day, and one is

- 1 to get reports from the subcommittee chairs and also
- 2 to talk about any issues we need to get on the
- 3 agenda for the next time. So I'm going to ask Jim
- 4 to come around and take care of those two items, and
- 5 I will come back with a couple of wrap-up questions
- 6 and we should be getting out of here pretty soon.
- 7 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Actually, Eddie,
- 8 I know there's some people feeling some urgency to
- 9 leave, and we do have some draft language for the
- 10 committee recommendation. Let's do that.
- We have a handout. In the meantime
- 12 we're -- we typed it up on a computer that's a
- 13 different generation, and so on. So in a moment we
- 14 will have it up on the screen. You will have it in
- 15 your hands as well.
- 16 DR. KATE JACKSON: While we're
- 17 handing that out, if I could do one brief thing. I
- 18 had a home based emergency overnight, which started
- 19 me thinking about this DFO responsibility and your
- 20 inability to meet unless there's a DFO here.
- 21 I thought probably what I ought to do
- 22 is designate an alternate DFO in case there is a
- 23 meeting that I can't, for some reason, make it to.
- 24 So I would like to just name Janet Herrin as my
- 25 alternate. It's really a paperwork kind of a thing

- 1 so you can meet without me.
- 2 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Do you want to go
- 3 ahead? We will have it up in just a moment.
- 4 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I just want to put
- 5 that up there to go back and recoup where we were;
- 6 that is, I believe we agreed that we were going to
- 7 extract that yellow outline language and then come
- 8 up with a final statement, final paragraphs that
- 9 would delineate the physical strategy, so that's
- 10 where we are now. I believe we have accepted that.
- 11 Does everybody concur that we have
- 12 accepted that language? Okay. I take that as a
- 13 yes.
- 14 MR. AL MANN: I think it's great.
- 15 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: All right. The new
- 16 language, let's go over it. You-all have a copy of
- 17 it. Why can't we see it?
- 18 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Good guestion.
- 19 It's coming.
- 20 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: All right. The
- 21 Council believes that funding responsibility for
- 22 aquatic plant management on the TVA waterway system
- 23 should be the responsibility of the federal
- 24 government, but TVA no longer receives federal
- 25 appropriations for natural resource stewardship.

- 1 Therefore, full financial responsibility for aquatic
- 2 plant management now falls on TVA ratepayers. The
- 3 Council believes that ratepayers should not be the
- 4 primary source of funding for aquatic plant
- 5 management.
- 6 Nevertheless, the Council believes
- 7 that TVA should continue funding of aquatic
- 8 management, and the Council commits itself to work
- 9 with natural resource stakeholders in the Tennessee
- 10 Valley and the TVA board to aggressively seek
- 11 resumption of federal funding for TVA stewardship
- 12 activities.
- 13 The Council also believes that there
- 14 are opportunities that TVA should pursue for
- 15 partnering with local stakeholders and governments
- 16 to meet local needs through cost sharing or fee
- 17 arrangements.
- 18 Julie?
- 19 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I think I would
- 20 delete nevertheless in your first paragraph or else
- 21 explain to me why it's there. What does that mean?
- 22 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Jim?
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: It was sort of,
- 24 in effect, despite the fact that the Council
- 25 believes ratepayers should not be the primary

- 1 source, the Council does believe that funding should
- 2 continue.
- 3 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Say that again,
- 4 Jim. I'm sorry.
- 5 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The nevertheless
- 6 was kind of -- we just said, the Council believes
- 7 that ratepayers should not be the primary source of
- 8 funding for aquatic management. Nevertheless, the
- 9 Council believes that TVA should continue funding.
- 10 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Wouldn't it be
- 11 stronger to say, the Council believes that
- 12 ratepayers should not be the primary source,
- 13 da-da-da, the Council believes that TVA should
- 14 continue funding aquatic plant management?
- 15 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: But that is the
- 16 ratepayers.
- 17 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I got you.
- 18 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: It's the contrast
- 19 between -- it's the dilemma of, on the other hand,
- 20 we don't think ratepayers should do it but we think
- 21 the funding should continue, and then you in the
- 22 next paragraph are saying, this is what we're going
- 23 to do about it.
- 24 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Okay.
- 25 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Any other comments?

- 1 MS. ANN COULTER: Well, I think you
- 2 have done a marvelous job of editing under pressure.
- 3 I have a couple of thoughts. First of all, the last
- 4 sentence in the first paragraph, I really believe we
- 5 ought to put some kind of a time table on there,
- 6 otherwise, I'm not sure this will be taken as
- 7 seriously as it would otherwise, as in should
- 8 continue that funding up to a certain year or
- 9 whatever timetable seems appropriate or whatever
- 10 decreasing proportion of the responsibility seems
- 11 necessary.
- 12 And the second point is, in the
- 13 second paragraph, I'm not sure the Council has the
- 14 authority to commit itself to do that kind of work.
- 15 I believe that's too far afield of our mission.
- 16 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I agree.
- 17 MS. ANN COULTER: I understand the
- 18 thought, and I think we all bear some responsibility
- 19 to try to see that that happens, but I'm not sure
- 20 that the Council can commit itself to that as a
- 21 body.
- 22 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Who else?
- 23 MS. JULIE HARDIN: I agree with that,
- 24 Ann.
- MR. COMER: I agree with Ann.

- 1 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: On both points or
- 2 just on the last?
- 3 MR. PHIL COMER: Both points.
- 4 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Both points.
- 5 MR. PHIL COMER: Just to try to nail
- 6 this down, Austin mentioned this earlier, the same
- 7 thing Ann is now, the first point, nevertheless, the
- 8 Council believes that TVA should continue funding of
- 9 aquatic plant management through fiscal year 2003.
- 10 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Then what?
- 11 MR. PHIL COMER: Well, the federal
- 12 government has got to kick in, that puts a deadline
- 13 pressure.
- 14 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: I think it
- 15 should be through 2001, at the latest 2002.
- 16 MR. PHIL COMER: The only reason I
- 17 said 2003, Austin, is Roger pointed out the
- 18 governmental budgeting practicalities that they are
- 19 already working on 2002.
- 20 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Working on 2002.
- 21 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: They are working on
- 22 2002 now. That gives us input to affect change by
- 23 2003.
- 24 MR. PHIL COMER: That's the only
- 25 reason.

- 1 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: That means we have
- 2 one shot, that's all, one shot.
- 3 MR. PHIL COMER: That's the only
- 4 reason.
- 5 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Let me take a
- 6 shot at that one. I think the language as it is,
- 7 aquatic management until such time as other funds
- 8 are available but not later than fiscal year 2002.
- 9 MS. JULIE HARDIN: 2003.
- 10 MR. PHIL COMER: See, we're in 2001
- 11 now.
- 12 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: I understand
- 13 that, and I think if it -- I think TVA paying it
- 14 through this next year is enough, through 2002.
- 15 MR. PHIL COMER: Okay. I see your
- 16 point.
- 17 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Let me make a point
- 18 though. Let's assume that they chose that
- 19 stakeholders -- and we're talking about Guntersville
- 20 now, is what we're talking about. Let's assume that
- 21 they said, okay, we see where you're going and we're
- 22 going to try to get a new tax base proposal
- 23 underway, I don't believe they could achieve that in
- 24 two years. I mean, to propose it, to discuss it
- 25 publicly, to go to the legislator to get the help to

- 1 get it done, I don't think they can do it in two
- 2 years. So we may be unrealistic in that regard.
- 3 MR. AL MANN: Bruce, I have one
- 4 other -- this is just kind of a question on the
- 5 second paragraph where it says, and the TVA board
- 6 aggressively seeks the resumption of federal funding
- 7 for TVA stewardship activities, how about resume
- 8 federal funding for non-power -- TVA non-power
- 9 activities?
- 10 MR. PHIL COMER: Yes.
- 11 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Let's take one of
- 12 them at a time.
- 13 MR. AL MANN: I'm sorry.
- 14 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I think I would
- 15 like to resolve the timetable one first. We had --
- 16 Jim and I had it in the original draft that we did,
- 17 and then we took it out because we couldn't agree
- 18 where we wanted to go with it or what it should be.
- Do we want to put that in there? Do
- 20 we want to set a time deadline?
- 21 A sunset for our policy is what we're
- 22 doing. We're literally sunsetting this policy by
- 23 saying, this policy will be revised if the federal
- 24 funding hasn't been achieved by X year, we can say
- 25 that, too. Instead of saying some other

- 1 consequence, we could say, we're going to revisit
- 2 our recommendation, rather than saying that TVA
- 3 should cease funding.
- 4 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Yeah, that's a
- 5 possibility. The other thing would be to think
- 6 about some sort of language that says that after a
- 7 certain date, you know, TVA should diminish its --
- 8 in other words, you start -- you said in there some
- 9 sort of a decline, so there's not at like one point
- 10 they immediately withdraw, but you sort of put a
- 11 slope -- a declining slope at some point that begins
- 12 to become active.
- 13 So it's not like one year you're
- 14 funding but the next year you're not. What happens
- 15 is you say, for the next 24 months TVA should do
- 16 this, and then after that the declining slope on how
- 17 much they will contribute.
- 18 I mean, I -- because what gets me is
- 19 what happens the year that you -- basically if
- 20 Congress hasn't responded, then what happens? And
- 21 again, the other thing is you just -- you could say,
- 22 are we back in business where we come back and talk
- 23 about this and it falls back in TVA's lap?
- 24 I mean, what we have heard from some
- 25 of the people in Guntersville is that one or two

- 1 years of mismanagement can lead to years of having
- 2 to get back ahead of the curve again. So I think
- 3 that we need to be conscious of what happens at that
- 4 point.
- 5 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Oh, I'm concerned
- 6 with the Guntersville situation more on the
- 7 sociological impacts of missing a couple of years
- 8 and the distrust that develops again of the process
- 9 than I am about the ecological impact. I think the
- 10 sociological impacts are worse.
- 11 MR. JIM SUTPHIN: Along those lines,
- 12 why not say that TVA should not unilaterally fund
- 13 aquatic plant management beyond the 2002 fiscal
- 14 year, or whatever date you said, so that you're
- 15 still leaving open the option -- if the clock ticks
- 16 out, we can still work with these other agencies,
- 17 other municipalities and stakeholders to work out a
- 18 sharing of that responsibility, just say that TVA --
- 19 the Council doesn't feel that TVA should
- 20 unilaterally fund that beyond a certain point.
- 21 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: I think that's
- 22 good. I think that works.
- 23 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: But isn't it the
- 24 case that TVA is not unilaterally funding it now?
- 25 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: No, they are

- 1 unilaterally.
- 2 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I thought that
- 3 there were some instances where they were not going
- 4 and doing weed management and they were just
- 5 providing technical assistance, and then there were
- 6 places where in certain instances in front of
- 7 private areas that there was already some activity
- 8 by other stakeholders in making that happen. In
- 9 other words, I thought there was already some cost
- 10 sharing happening.
- 11 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Is that the case in
- 12 Chickamauga or Nickajack? It isn't in Guntersville,
- 13 I can assure you that.
- 14 MS. BRIDGETTE ELLIS: Cost share in
- 15 Nickajack and Chickamauga.
- 16 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: So I think we
- 17 need to be careful that we don't, in essence, by the
- 18 wording here potentially undercut programs where the
- 19 cost share has already been established by saying
- 20 that TVA, in essence, can unilaterally fund
- 21 everything to a point and then it begins to change,
- 22 because, in essence, what's going to happen is
- 23 that's going to give the ability of Nickajack and
- 24 Chickamauga to say, wait a second, we don't need to
- 25 do anything because the Council has made this

- 1 statement.
- 2 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Jim's
- 3 recommendation covers that though. He's saying,
- 4 nevertheless, the Council believes that TVA should
- 5 not continue unilaterally funding aquatic plant
- 6 management beyond whatever, is that what you're
- 7 saying?
- 8 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: I guess I hear
- 9 that saying, in essence, that TVA should
- 10 unilaterally fund until that point is done, maybe
- 11 that's not implicit in what's being said there.
- 12 MR. PHIL COMER: Mr. Chairman, could
- 13 I respectfully request that we terminate this
- 14 meeting and have some kind of a subcommittee -- you
- 15 know, many of us have commitments at home. We've
- 16 got three- or four-hour drives, and this kind of
- 17 stuff can go on for another hour. And I, for one,
- 18 cannot stay another hour. Can't we delay it? I
- 19 mean, we're getting impractical here.
- 20 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Yeah. I was kind
- 21 of thinking the same thing. We need to defer this
- 22 back to the committee that's working on it and let
- 23 them come back with the answers of some of the
- 24 things that we're discussing here now and we not
- 25 take final action on it today.

- 1 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Can I present a
- 2 counter view? I think we're about ten minutes from
- 3 being there.
- 4 MR. PHIL COMER: I don't. I think
- 5 we're about 32 and 1/2 minutes from being there, and
- 6 I am going to say goodbye.
- 7 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: What's the
- 8 committee's pleasure?
- 9 MS. JULIE HARDIN: Let's finish.
- 10 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Others? We need
- 11 to have most people being able to stay if we're
- 12 going to continue it.
- 13 DR. STEPHEN SMITH: Why don't we set
- 14 a time limit that if we can't reach a resolution
- 15 within 15 minutes that we will kick it back to the
- 16 subcommittee?
- 17 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Others? Can I
- 18 get a quick show of the hands of those who would
- 19 prefer to stay for a few more minutes?
- 20 MR. LEE BAKER: I'm riding with him,
- 21 so I have got to go also, but I am also very, very,
- 22 very concerned of any language that implies or makes
- 23 the ratepayer the default payer because I know --
- 24 and I'm also a little bit uneasy about the -- I'm
- 25 not sure you can get there in ten minutes.

i i i a iitile urieasy about a specific	1	I'm a little uneas	y about	a s	specific
---	---	--------------------	---------	-----	----------

- 2 date, because I know what that means, that means
- 3 they are not going to do anything. Just like in
- 4 California, they don't do anything until it's a
- 5 crisis.
- 6 And I don't know how to resolve those
- 7 two issues because, you know, we're trying to be
- 8 responsible, but the people we're trying to
- 9 negotiate with have taken hard positions, well, we
- 10 think it ought to be done, we want to be involved in
- 11 the negotiations and all of that, but we want you to
- 12 pay for it and we don't want to pay for it. So
- 13 that's a pretty hard position to try to negotiate
- 14 out of.
- And I don't want the ratepayers to be
- 16 the one that gets saddled with the cost if nobody
- 17 else steps up to the plate because I predict -- I'm
- 18 a pessimistic, I predict they won't step up to the
- 19 plate unless there's no other alternative.
- 20 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: It was very clear
- 21 from the hands that people weren't interested in
- 22 staying. One of the senses of urgency that, I
- 23 guess, I am responding to is the subcommittee
- 24 communicated to me one of the reasons they wanted to
- 25 be on first was because of the timing of the next

- 1 year's aquatic plant management program is -- if you
- 2 miss the window, this recommendation isn't going to
- 3 have any impact on the next year.
- 4 Is there some way that the
- 5 subcommittee can circulate new language -- you know,
- 6 we have got two months until the next meeting. Is
- 7 there some way it can circulate language and see if
- 8 we can get buyoff instead of holding off another two
- 9 months or if you feel like if they haven't got it to
- 10 bring it back? It's up to you.
- 11 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Jim, I think we
- 12 still have some of these philosophical problems to
- 13 solve. We certainly can recirculate it, draft it
- 14 the way we think we heard it said, but it still
- 15 seems there's some fundamental problems with that --
- 16 that didn't come out in the last go-around an hour
- 17 ago, and I'm not so sure we can resolve that in
- 18 their heads. I think we can certainly submit a
- 19 draft, and I would like to do that.
- 20 MS. JULIE HARDIN: The problem with
- 21 your second paragraph that Ann was talking about,
- 22 does this help that out, the Council unanimously
- 23 agrees that natural resource stakeholders in the
- 24 Tennessee Valley and the TVA board aggressively seek
- 25 da-da-da-da?

- 1 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: We're getting
- 2 back into the word kind of thing. The process thing
- 3 is that either we hold it over to the next meeting,
- 4 at which time the subcommittee comes back and we try
- 5 and talk it through, or alternatively, the
- 6 subcommittee tries to produce some acceptable
- 7 wording, circulates it around, and perhaps we can
- 8 make some arrangement that allows it to go ahead and
- 9 be submitted to the Board after it's shopped around
- 10 to everybody.
- 11 MR. AL MANN: The latter of what you
- 12 said.
- 13 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Are you
- 14 comfortable with that, that they shop it around by
- 15 mail and e-mail, and so on, and that if we can get
- 16 approval that it can then proceed and doesn't have
- 17 to hold it over two months from now? Okay with you
- 18 Bruce?
- 19 MR. BRUCE SHUPP: Yes.
- 20 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Okay, sold. Next
- 21 meeting is --
- MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: One other thing.
- 23 I would like to see us get something relative to a
- 24 date in there where we -- you know, we get out of
- 25 there TVA providing funding for it, because if we

- 1 don't have something definite, I mean, it can just
- 2 go on forever.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Subcommittee, you
- 4 have heard all of these and it's going to be your
- 5 challenge to try to figure out how to come up with
- 6 something you think gets closer.
- 7 Okay. Quick capsule summaries from
- 8 each subcommittee. Austin, why don't we just go
- 9 with you and we'll just go on around the room?
- 10 Anything -- you kind of gave us a quick report,
- 11 anything your committee -- is your committee needing
- 12 to meet or where are we with you?
- 13 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: We have put
- 14 together most of our recommendations or we have
- 15 talked about them and we have got them out on the
- 16 table. We are in the process of putting that into a
- 17 draft statement, and Phil is working on that draft
- 18 for us.
- 19 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Jimmy? Just
- 20 basically your assignment between now and then is to
- 21 get this moving, and also, pick up the issues that
- 22 you've talked about here in the last hour.
- 23 Ann?
- 24 MS. ANN COULTER: Public lands met in
- 25 a public hearing yesterday, that's been our second

- 1 public hearing. We had one October 27th. We will
- 2 have a third public hearing on February 16th in
- 3 Knoxville. And we have a mailing list of over 200
- 4 folks representing various groups associated with
- 5 public lands issues who have got mailings. We have
- 6 had about 20 responses either in person or in
- 7 writing. And we will also meet in committee at our
- 8 meeting on March 9th, it'll probably be March 8th,
- 9 and we will begin drafting some recommendations at
- 10 that meeting.
- 11 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Elaine?
- 12 MS. ELAINE PATTERSON: Infrastructure
- 13 subcommittee -- navigation and infrastructure
- 14 subcommittee met on January 9th. We had a review of
- 15 the overall navigation on the Tennessee River
- 16 system. We had -- Congressman Wamp came and talked
- 17 to us about congressional activities related to the
- 18 Chickamauga lock, and we are going to schedule our
- 19 next meeting with the Corps of Engineers to get a
- 20 briefing from them on their role on navigation and
- 21 infrastructure. And most likely we would like to
- 22 have something on the agenda for March.
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Do you think you
- 24 will be at the recommendation stage?
- 25 MS. ELAINE PATTERSON: No, just a

- 1 briefing.
- 2 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: The next meeting
- 3 is March 9th at Whispering Woods Hotel and
- 4 Conference Center in Olive Branch, Mississippi. I
- 5 understand you fly to Memphis and drive about a half
- 6 an hour to Olive Branch. We will have the
- 7 continuation topic of -- if we can't get this done
- 8 by circulation, we will have the continuation of the
- 9 recommendation from the water quality committee. We
- 10 will have Elaine's.
- 11 Any of you who have topics you want
- 12 to get on for the next agenda, will you please
- 13 communicate it to your TVA staff person, because in
- 14 the next week or so I will be doing phone calls
- 15 around and that's my chance to find out what needs
- 16 to be on?
- 17 Austin?
- 18 MR. AUSTIN CARROLL: For the meeting
- 19 after this one, could we think about meeting in
- 20 Kentucky, maybe out near the dam. You know, they
- 21 are working on the lock there, and I think that
- 22 would be an interesting thing to see and we would
- 23 like to have you folks come to Kentucky.
- 24 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Any sense of
- 25 whether the next meeting -- or the meeting after

- 1 March, whether it's an April or whether it's a May?
- 2 MS. JULIE HARDIN: May.
- 3 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: May. Did you
- 4 have --
- 5 MR. CARL DUDLEY: A point of
- 6 information, please. These recommendations that the
- 7 Council are making, will they be made separately to
- 8 the TVA board or collectively?
- 9 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I'm not sure I
- 10 understand.
- 11 MR. CARL DUDLEY: The recommendations
- 12 that the Council agree on, will they be made to the
- 13 TVA board separately as they are agreed upon or
- 14 collectively at the end of the process?
- 15 DR. KATE JACKSON: We have wrestled
- 16 with that particular question. Right now I think we
- 17 are assuming that if that recommendation can be
- 18 taken in a severed form from the others, that it be
- 19 taken separately. If it's so clear that that
- 20 recommendation is to intertwined with things that
- 21 other subcommittees are looking at, we will try to
- 22 work through that on a case-by-case basis.
- 23 MR. JIM CREIGHTON: I'm assuming the
- 24 aquatic plant management is one that could proceed
- 25 forward on its own?

1	DR. KATE JACKSON: Yes.
2	MR. JIM CREIGHTON: Anything else?

- 3 MAYOR EDDIE SMITH: Yes, a couple of
- 4 things. At the last meeting you indicated concern
- 5 about Herman Morris who was in Memphis, and I met
- 6 with Herman and he indicated that his problem, why
- 7 he wasn't able to meet with us, is because his
- 8 board, Memphis Light, Gas & Water, meets on the
- 9 first Thursday of each month and the third Thursday
- 10 of each month, and these have been days we have been
- 11 meeting on and he had had problems getting away. Of
- 12 course, at this time they have some real hot issues
- 13 on the gas rates in Memphis, so I wouldn't have
- 14 wanted to be away if I had been him.
- 15 So he did indicate that he would try
- 16 to adjust his schedule to accommodate us and
- 17 hopefully that we would try to accommodate him in
- 18 the next scheduling, and I believe the March meeting
- 19 is on Friday, so that may not be a problem for him.
- 20 He did indicate that if he was not
- 21 able to work out his schedule to coincide with ours,
- 22 that he would make contact with the Governor himself
- 23 and let him know that he couldn't serve. That's the
- 24 latest information on that.
- The other thing is that a question

1	came up about who would preside in case I was not
2	able to be here. I have consulted with the various
3	chair persons of the subcommittees, and they all
4	agree that I could designate either one of them to
5	do that but not the one the subcommittee that's
6	presenting at the particular meeting. So that's the
7	procedure we will follow if there are no objections
8	to that.
9	Okay. With that, I think we're
10	finished. Hope you have a good trip back and we
11	thank you for the hard work you have done today.
2	END OF PROCEEDINGS
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	